



EQUIPPING CHURCH LEADERS
• EAST AFRICA •

KANICA: KITE, TICCE, KI YUBBE

Lacoc

Jonathan M. Menn

B.A., University of Wisconsin-Madison, 1974

J.D., Cornell Law School, 1977

M.Div., Trinity Evangelical Divinity School, 2007

Equipping Church Leaders East Africa, Inc.

714 S. Summit St., Appleton, WI 54914

+1-920-2846841 (mobile and WhatsApp)

jonathanmenn@yahoo.com

www.eclea.net

Dwe me abic mwaka 2017; ki loko ki kimoko, dwe me abiro mwaka 2017 ki dwe me abongwen mwaka 2021

Kanica aye dul acel keken ma Yecu Kricito ocako. En pe obedo dul keken: kanica obedo "kom pa Kricito"—nyutte pa Kricito ma nen i lobo. Kit ma tye kwede, kanica tye gin ma pire tek loyo. Buk man loko i kom kit ma kanica tye kwede, kit ma en tye kwede, kit dul ma iye, tela, ki kit ma doro ticce (pwony me kanica, batija, ki cam me otyeno pa Rwot). bene tito tic angwen ma pire tek ki yub pa kanica: woro; bedo lupwonnye; ticce; ki note (bedo kacel). But coc mukene kany tye ki lok ma mako jami ma mite me pwonyo dano ki pwony ma nonge labongo cul mo i yamo pa munu (*internet*)

WILOK I BUK MAN

I. Kanica: Nyutu lok.	3
A. <i>Kanica tye i wilobo kulu ki i kin gang, pe nen ki nen.</i>	3
B. <i>Lanyut me Baibul ma mako, ki kit ma ki loko kwede i kom kanica.</i>	4
C. <i>Kit kanica mapatpat.</i>	4
II. Kanica: kit ma en tye kwede, kit dul ma iye, tela, ki kit ma doro ticce.	6
A. <i>Dul me kanica ki miti ne.</i>	6
B. <i>Tela me kanica.</i>	8
C. <i>Kit me woro me kanica.</i>	9
D. <i>Batija ki cam me otyeno pa Rwot.</i>	11
III. Kanica: Ticce ki Yubbe—Nyutu.	15
A. <i>Kanica tye pi kica pa Lubanga pi deyo pa Lubanga.</i>	15
B. <i>Kwo pa lukricito—ki kwo pa kanica—tye ma rwate.</i>	15
C. <i>Lubanga nongo deyo pi niyewa ma nyute i tic me marwa bot Lubanga ki jo mukene.</i>	16
D. <i>Tic angwen ma pire tek ki yub pa kanica.</i>	17
IV. Woro.	17
A. <i>Woro obedo gin ma mako cwinywa ki me cwiny ma mako kwo wa ducu ma bedo gin ma watimo ki woko ki tic me komwa.</i>	17
B. <i>Tye dul mapol me woro (ma en aye, kwo pi Lubanga ki tic pire i kwo wa ducu) ki dul ma nok me woro (ma en aye, bino kacel macalo dul me woro wot).</i>	17
V. Doko Lupwonnye.	18
A. <i>Gin ma tye i ginacoya.</i>	19
B. <i>Guti me bedo lupwonnye: kwena maber.</i>	19
C. <i>Gin ma mako bedo lupwonnye.</i>	22
D. <i>Kit ki kwo pa lupwonnye ma guteggi.</i>	26
VI. Jami mogo ma kwako pwoyo dano me doko lupwonnye maber.	29
A. <i>Dul pa lupwonnye.</i>	30
B. <i>Kit kwo maber pa dul pa lupwonnye.</i>	31
C. <i>Yoo me pwoyo dano me doko lupwonnye.</i>	34
D. <i>Yoo me pwoyo lupwonnye omyero obed ma dano romo pwoyo kekene.</i>	36
E. <i>Bedo lupwonnye: agiki.</i>	37
VII. Tic me pwoy i kanica.	37
A. <i>Tic pa kanica, ki twatwale pa lutela me kanica, tye me miyo jami ma mite ki miyo kero bot dano ma i kanica me timo tic gi me pwoy.</i>	37
B. <i>Tic me pwoy kwako dano ducu ma i kanica, ento pe lukwat keken.</i>	40
C. <i>Tic me pwoy i kanica kwako tic me pwoy i "kom" ki bene i "cwiny".</i>	41
VIII. Tic.	44
A. <i>Guti me ginacoya.</i>	44
B. <i>Kanica ki lwongo me loko dano me doko lupwonnye i wilobo lung.</i>	45
C. <i>Kanica ki lwongo me bedo lacaden pa Kricito kun bedo lanen maber ki tic pi dano mukene kun timo gin maber i lobo.</i>	46
IX. Jami mogo ma kwako tic me pwoy maber.	48
A. <i>Me bedo latic maber, kanica myero olok tam gi.</i>	48
B. <i>Me bedo ngat ma tiyo tic me pwoy maber, kanica myero olok rwom-me pi bedo gin ma ki ngeyo kanica ma "tiyo maber".</i>	51
C. <i>Me bedo ngat ma tiyo tic me pwoy maber, jami ma kanica tye kwede omyero ki ket i tic me pwoy ma pire tek.</i>	51
D. <i>Labol me tic me pwoy ma ki cwalo woko i kabedo mukene.</i>	53
X. Ribbe (Bedo Kacel).	54
A. <i>Ribbe ki bedo kacel pa kanica aa ki i kit pa kanica.</i>	55
B. <i>Ribbe ki bedo kacel pa kanica aa ki i kom gin ma Kricito otimo.</i>	56
C. <i>Ribbe ki bedo kacel pa kanica pire tek pi caden pa kanica i lobo.</i>	56
D. <i>Ribbe ki bedo kacel omyero ki nyut i rwom ducu—i kwo pa ngat acel acel; rwate i kin kanica ma i gang; ki i kin kanica ki dul dini mapatpat.</i>	56

E. <i>Ribbe ki bedo maber i kanica ki nyutu i yoo mapatpat</i>	57
F. <i>Ribbe ki bedo kacel obinen ka kanica tye ka timo gin ma omyero obed ka timo-ne</i>	57
XI. <u>Kanica: Agiki</u>	58
<u>BUK MAPATPAT</u>	58
<u>LACOC</u>	66
<u>LAMED NGEK 1—TEKWARO ME DINI: KWAN ME NIANG I KOM KANICA</u>	66
<u>LAMED NGEK 2—JAMI MA MITE ME DOKO LUPWONNYE KI GIN AKWANA</u>	70

I. Kanica: Nyutu lok

- “Kanica pe obedo ot/gedo. Kanica obedo dano. . . . Ekklesia, lok me leb Greek ma ki gonyo ni 'kanica' i gicikke manyen, pe nyutu ot nyo gedo. Ekklesia onongo obedo kacokke pa dano. . . . Ento en tye ma kato dul pa dano keken; obedo dul lwak manyen. . . . Ka wadoko lulub kor Kricito, wa doko lwak me kanica ne ki keto cwiny wa i kanica pe twero poke ki keto cwiny wa bote [nen **Mat 16:15-18; 22:36-40; 25:31-46; Tic pa Lukwena 20:28; 1 Kor 12:12-27; Gal 6:10; 1 Jon 3:14; 4:19-20**].” (Colson 1992: 64-65)
- “TLok me kwena maber me Baibul tye ma kato loko kwo pa ngat acel acel me nongo kabedo i polo. En tye loko cwinya bot Yecu Kricito macalo Rwot. . . . Lok me kwena maber loko cwinywa, tamwa, ki centewa, ento bene lokowa i gin mo. Ka waloko cwinywa, waloko cwinywa bot Kricito, bot kanica, ki bot tic me pwony. . . . Ka pe iloko cwinyi i kanica ki i tic me pwony, ci nongo pe itwero niang lok me kwena maber.” (Dodson 2012: 108, 116)
- “Tye pi kica pa Lubanga ma omiyo kacokke ki yer me cokke ma nen i lobo kany me poko lok pa Lubanga ki kwer. Pe Lukricitayo ducu ginongo mot man. Dano ma ki mako gi, dano ma kom gi lit, dano ma guket ken gi, lutit lok me kwena maber i lobo pa lukamfiri gicung kengi. Gin gi ngeyo ni bedo kacel ma nen obedo gum.” (Bonhoeffer 1954: 18)

A. Kanica tye i wilobo kulu ki i kin gang, pe nen ki nen

Kanica ni tye pi dano ducu ki pi kabedo me kin gang. Obedo “kom pa jo ducu ma ki dwoko gi bot Lubanga pi to pa Kricito, ka dong gunongo kwo manyen. Kwako jo ma kit meno ducu, kadi bed gitye i polo nyo i lobo. Kun tye i kin dano ducu, en nongo nyute i kin dul tino tino i kin gang pa jo ma giye ma nyutu kit acel kit ma kom pa Kricito tye kom acel.” (Erickson 1998: 1044)

1. Kanica ma calo gin ma tye i wilobo ducu. Lok mapol i Baibul nyutu kit ma kanica tye kwede i wilobo weny. I **Mat 16:18** Yecu owaco ni, “I kom got man abi gero kanica na, ki doggola me lyel pe obi loyo en.” Kricito oloko i kom kanica ni “mege” i dul acel, ento pi i dul mapol. Kit ma kanica ni tye kwede i wilobo weny ki jingo i lok ma calo **Ep 1:22-23** (“*En oketo jami ducu i te tyene, ci omiye macalo lawi jami ducu bot jo muye en, ma en aye kome, ma en aye ma opong ki jami ducu i jami ducu*”); **Ep 3:10** (“*Ryeko pa Lubanga ma tye ki kit mapol twero nyuto bot luloc ki luloc ma tye i polo*”); Yecu bot yalwak ducu matwal matwal”); **Ep 4:4** (“*Kom tye acel*”); **Ep 5:23** (“*Kricito . . . en aye wi lwak jo muye en*”); **Ep 5:25** (“*Kricito bene omaro kanica, omiyo kwone pire*”); nen bene **Kol 1:18, 24; Ibr 12:22-23**.

2. Kanica tye i kin gang. Yecu oloko i kom kanica i leb me kabedo ma kubbe ki pwony me kanica. Ka ngat mo otimo bal ento pe winyo lok pa ngat ma en otimo bal i kome-ni nyo kadi wa lucaden ma gimoko lokke, ci ngat moni myero “otit bot kanica.” Baibul i kabedo mukene loko i kom kanica i lok ma mako kabedo moni, ma calo, kanica ma tye i kabedo mapol, boma, onyo gangi. **Tic pa Lukwena 9:31** loko i kom “*kanica i Judaya ducu ki Galilaya ki Camaria*.” **Yabo 1:4** loko i kom “*kanica abiro ma gitye i Acia*” (nen bene **1 Kor 16:19**) loko i kom “*kanica ma i Galatia*.” **1 Kor 1:2** loko i kom “*kanica pa Lubanga ma tye i Korint*.” **1 Tec 1:1** loko i kom “*jo ma i Tecalonika*.” **Rom 16:5; 1 Kor 16:19; Kol 4:15; ki Pil 2** gin ducu gi loko i kom kanica ma gi rwate i gangi.

3. Kanica nen ki pe nen. Kanica me wilobo i agiki ne pe nen. Man tye kit meno pien lwak me kanica ma i wilobo ducu “*gicoyo nying gi i polo*” (**Ibru 12:23**), ki “*Rwot ngeyo jo ma Mege*” (**2 Tem 2:19**; nen bene **Mat 7:21-23; Luka 13:25-27**). Wayne Grudem titi lok man kit man: “Kanica ma pe nen aye kanica kit ma Lubanga neno kwede [ki] kanica ma nen aye kanica kit ma Lukricitayo ma i lobo gineno kwede” (Grudem 1994: 855, 856).

Man tyen loko ni *omyero* obed ki jami mapol ma rwate i kin jami aryo ni: jo muye me ada omyero gubed lwak me kanica ma nen, ki lwak ducu me kanica ma nen omyero gubed lalar kikome. Ki gum marac, ginacoya ki gin ma otimme nyutu botwa ni rwate man pe bedo lok ada kare ducu. Pi meno, Yecu ociko ni “*lunebi ma lugoba ma gibino botwu ma gurukke calo romi, ento ki i cwinygi gibedo orudi mager*” (**Mat 7:15**; nen bene **Tic pa Lukwena 20:29-30** [*“An (Paulo) angeyo ni ka a aa woko, orudi mager gibidonyo i kinwu, ma pe gibitimo kica bot romi, dok ki i kinwu kikomwu jo ma gibiloko lok mapatpat me ywayo lupwonnye me lubo korgi”*])). Yecu bene oloko i kom carolok i kom ngano ki doo (**Mat 13:24-30, 36-43**) ni i kare me ngolo kop me agikki keken aye kanica bibedo maleng, pien Rwot keken aye ngeyo cwiny dano (nen **1 Kor 1:10-13; 3:1-4; 5:1-7; 11:17-22; 1 Tem 1:3, 19-20; 4:1-3; 6:20-21; 2 Tem 2:16-18; Juda 12-13; Yabo 2:14-15, 20-21; 3:3-4, 15-17** ma loko i kom apokapoka, dul matino tino, tim tarwang, ki dong pwony goba i kin kanica mapatpat). Pi lok man, lutela kanica myero gubed ki ngec i kom “nyig” me kwogi ki kwo pa jo ma i kanica (nen **Matt 7:16-20; 21:43; Luka 6:43-44; Jon 15:4-5; Gal 5:22-23; 1 Tem 4:15-16**); lok me “cik” me Baibul omyero ki tit (me labolle, **Mat 7:21-23; Mar 4:1-29; 1 Kor 6:9-10; Gal 5:16-21; Ep 5:5; Ibr 2:1-14; 13:4; Yak 4:4; Yabo 21:8**); ki lwak me kanica ducu omyero gubed lupwonnye maber i lok me kwena maber ki gin ma kwena

maber nyutu kit ma omyero wakwo kwede kwo wa. Kanica myero otim gin mo keken ma twero me kelo lwak-ke cok ki bedo calo Kricito.

B. *Lanyut me Baibul ma mako, ki kit ma ki loko kwede i kom kanica*

Cik manyen tye ki lok mapol ma nyutu lok kom kanica:

- Lanyut me pur: Poto pa Lubanga (1 Kor 3:9); Yat olok (Rom 11:17-24); olok pa Lubanga (Jon 15:1-5); Kac pa Lubanga (Mat 13:1-30; Jon 4:35; 1 Kor 3:6-8).
- Lanyut i kom lee: Romi pa Lubanga (Luka 12:32; Jon 10:15-16; 1 Pet 5:2-3).
- Lanyut me tela: Ajwagi pa rwot, ker, onyo rok maleng (1 Pet 2:5, 9; Yabo 1:6; 5:10); lonyo pa Israel (Ep 2:12, 19); jo Israel pa Lubanga (Gal 6:16).¹
- Lanyut i kom gedo: Ot pa Lubanga, gedo, ot pa Lubanga, nyo kema me woro (1 Kor 3:9, 16, 17; 2 Kor 5:1; 6:16; Ep 2:21-22; 2 Tec 2:4; Ibr 3:3-6; 1 Pet 2:5; Yabo 3:12; 7:15; 11:1, 19; 13:6); guti ki cwak me lok adaa (1 Tem 3:15).
- Lanyut ma mako bedo i kin dano ki jo me ot: Lanyom onyo dako pa Kricito (2 Kor 11:2; Ep 5:22-32; Yabo 21:2, 9); Awobe nyo litino pa Lubanga (Rom 8:14, 16; 9:26; Gal 3:26; 1 Jon 3:1-2); Jo pa Lubanga (Rom 9:25; Tito 2:14; 1 Pet 2:9-10); Dong gang onyo lwak pa Lubanga (Mat 12:49-50; 2 Kor 6:18; Ep 2:19; 1 Tem 3:15; 5:1-2).²
- Lanyut me kom: Kom Kricito (Rom 12:4-5; 1 Kor 10:17; 12:12-27; Ep 1:22-23; 2:16; 3:6; 4:4, 12, 15-16; 5:23, 30; Kol 1:18, 24; 2:19; 3:15).

Lanyut mabeco loyo pi kanica tye jami ma ki yubu calo gedo, bedo i kin dano ki jo me ot, ki lanyut ma mako kom. Lanyut acel acel i kin lok ma ki poro ni ki yubu pi tyen lok me bedo kacel. Kit macalo Kricito pe opokke (1 Kor 1:13), kit meno bene kom ki wiye giribbe, dul kom giribbe i kingi, laco giribbe ki dakone, ki "godu makwo" ducu girwatte maber i ot maleng. Gi keto cwinywa i kom marwa ki worowa bot ki bedo kacel ki Lubanga ki Kricito (Nwo 6:5; Mat 22:37-38; Mar 12:29-30; Luka 10:27-28) ki i kin wa (Lev 19:18; Mat 19:19; 22:39; Mark 12:31; Luke 10:27-28; Gal 5:14). The result of this relational emphasis is that we are to become calo Yecu (Rom 8:29) ki "*wubed jo maleŋ, pien an [Lubanga] aleng*" (Levi 11:44-45; 19:2; 20:7, 26; 1 Pet 1:15-16). Gin ma oweko en tye kit meno aye ni cwiny me gicikke pa Lubanga ki jone kare ducu obedo "*Abibedo Lubanagi, gin bene gibibedo jona*" (Acak 17:8; Nia 6:7; 29:45; Levi 26:12; Jer 7:23; 11:4; 24:7; 30:22; 31:1, 33; 32:38; Ejek 11:19-20; 14:10-11; 36:28; 37:23, 27; Koc 2:23; Jek 8:8; 13:9; 2 Kor 6:16; Ibr 8:10; Yabo 21:3).

Lanyut ducu ki lok ma mako kanica tye ki tyen lok ma tiyo: "Lok ada ni kanica tye calo jo me ot myero omed marwa ki bedo kacel i kin waa. Tam ni kanica tye calo dako pa Kricito omyero omi wa tute pi bedo maleng ki maleng, ki bene mar madit pi Kricito ki bedo i te loc pa kanica. ducu. Tam me pur myero ocuko cwinywa me medde ki dongo i kwo pa Lukricitayo ki nongo piwa kenwa ki pi jo mukene cam ma mitte me dongo Cal pa kanica macalo ot pa Lubanga manyen myero omed ngecwa i kom bedo pa Lubanga ma bedo i kinwa ka warwatte. me pako ki tic maber ma wamiyo bote (nen Ibru 13:15-16). Lanyut me kanica ma calo kom pa Kricito omyero omed rwate wa i kin wa ki pwoc wa pi mic mapatpat ma tye i kom." (Grudem 1994: 859)

C. *Kit kanica mapatpat*

Dul me agiki me Nicene-Constantinople Creed (AD 325/381) waco ni, "Ageno kanica acel maleng pa katolik ki pa lukwena."³ Man nyutu kit angwen ma poko kanica me ada i yoo me wilobo ki kabedo. Kanica tye: (1) acel; (2) maleng; (3) katoli (ma en aye, pa dano ducu); ki (4) tic pa lukwena.⁴

- Bedo acel. Bedo acel nyutu ni kanica tye i wilobo ducu ma nen ki pe nen (nen malo ni). Ento, bedo acel bene tiyo i kanica ma i gang kit ma ki nyutu kwede i Ep 4:4-6: ⁴ *Kom tye acel, Cwiny bene tye acel, macalo yam gilwoŋowu i gen acel keken*; ⁵ *Rwot acel, niye acel, batija acel*, ⁶ *Lubanga acel, Won dano ducu, ma*

¹ Kanica macalo Israel manyen, me ada, me cwiny ki neno i yoo mapol. Labolle, cik manyen kwanyo tam me gicikke madit me cik macon, cik, lanyut, ki lok pa lunebi ma onongo kubbe ki Israel ki tiyo kwede i kanica. Kanica macalo Israel manyen, me ada, me cwiny kiloko iye matut i Menn 2016: 49-59.

² Dhati Lewis nyutu ni, "I kin lok ma ki tiyo kwede me gonyo kanica, acel tye ma malo loyo mukene ni: jo me ot. Ki adaa, en tye gin ma pire tek i kanica ma pe kitwero lwongo ne maber. Lanyut mapatpat nyutu kit ma kanica tye kwede onyo rom ki—lero, dul, poto, gedo—ento pe obedo lok me lapor kikome; jami ma wangewo ni kanica. (Lewis 2015: n.p; gin acel-lu ki twero waco ne pi lok ma mako kanica ma calo lutino pa Lubanga ki dano pa Lubanga)

³ Lok ni "katolik" tere ni "ducu," ki omyero ki poko ki kanica pa Roman Catholic me kare ni. "Katoli" obedo lok ma ki tiyo kwede pi mwaki 1000 mukwongo me tekwaro me kanica me tito niyee pa Lukricitayo, tutwale kit ma niyee ni ki gonyo kwede i rwom me kwo pa dano weny ki ki dongo i yub me ecumenical.

⁴ Timothy George oloko i kom jami angwen magi ma kwako kanica i pwony me Lukricito matin ma wiye tye ni "Ngo ma amito waco bot Pope i kom kanica," ma nonge i yamo (*internet*) (George 1998).

loyo dano ducu, dok ma loyo dano ducu, dok ma tye i dano ducu. Magi aye jami ma Lukricitayo ducu kacel ki kanica me ada ducu gitye kwede. Ki gum marac, i rwom ma nen ki ma i kabedo, bedo acel tye ka rweny pi apoka poka i kin gurup madongo me kanica (Apokapoka madit me mwaka 1054 i kin kanica me Eastern Orthodox ki Katoli me Roman ki alokloka me mwaka 1500 i kin kanica me Protanti ki Katoli me Roman) ki apokapoka i kin dul me dini ki kanica ma i kabedo moni.

- Lengo. Bedo maleng aa ki i lok ada ni bal pa Lukricitayo dong kikwanyo woko ki i to pa Yecu Kricito, dok Cwiny Maleng dong tye i cwiny jo ma giye. omyero “*wubed jo maleŋ, pien an [Lubanga] aleng*” (**Levi 11:44-45; 19:2; 20:7, 26; 1 Pet 1:15-16**). I kwo man, kadi bed kumeno, pe tye ngat mo ma ki lonyo maber, ki tye lum i kin ngano ki ler ma ki lwongo ni wolf i kin romo i kanica ma nen.
- Katoli (ma rwate ki dano ducu). I gicikke manyen, jo pa Lubanga dong pe ki ngeyo gi i rok acel (Israel) ento kombedi dong gi “a ki i kaka ki leb ki dano ki rok weny” (Yabo 5:9; nen bene Yabo 7:9). Kanica tye i kabedo weny i wilobo.
- Tic pa Lukwena. **Ep 2:20** waco ni kanica obedo tye “*gigero i kom te guti me ot pa lukwena ki lunebi, Kricito Yecu kikome obedo got me twok ot.*” **Yabo 21:14** kit meno bene waco ni “*cel me boma [Jerusalem Manyen] onono tye ki kidi apar wiye aryo, dok i komgi onongo tye ki nying lukwena apar wiye aryo pa Latin romo apar wiye aryo.*” Kanica mogo (twatwalle Katoli me Roman, Eastern Orthodox, ki Kanica Protanti) loko matek *rwom me leyo kor lupwonye*, ma calo, Petero kacel ki lukwena mukene-ni gucimo jo ma gileyogi, ma kit man pud kitye ka lubone nio wa i kare-ni.⁵ Pol pa kanica mukene (Protanti ki Morokole) gu lubo lanen pa Luther ki Calvin i moko matek cwiny i kom lok ada pa lukwena ma calo lanyut ma poko kin kanica me ada, tutwale, lok pa Lubanga ma ki pwonyo ki cakramen ma ki miyo maber. Pi meno, Augsburg Confession me mwaka 1530 (lok pa niye pa Lutheran) oloko i kom kanica ni obedo “lok pa lukwena” kama “kwena maber ki pwonyo maber ki miyo cakramen maber” (Augsburg 1530: Art. 7). John Calvin i Institutes of the Christian Religion bene owaco ni, “Ka mo keken ma waneno lok pa Lubanga ki tito ki winyo, ki kwer ma kimiyo malube ki yub pa Kricito, kunnu, pe myero ki bed ki akalakala mo ni, kanica pa Lubanga tye” (Calvin 1960: 4.1.9).

Lanyut aryo magi me kanica—lok pa Lubanga ma ki pwonyo ki cakramen ma kitimo maber—nen kama maleng ni pire tek: “Adada ka lok pa Lubanga pe kitye ka titone, ento pwony goba nyo pwony pa dano, ci kanica me ada pe tye. I lok mukene waromo nongo tek madda me niang ki ma pwony me goba ma rom mene ma dano romo kanyo ne ma pud peya omoko ni kanica me ada pe tye, ento tye labol mapol ma watwero wacone ni kanica me ada pe tye. Lanyut me aryo pa kanica, tic maber pa yub me kwer (batija ki cam me otyeno pa Rwot) onongo ki waco ma pe rwate ki neno pa Roman Catholic ni kica me laro dano bino ki i yub me kwer ki yub me kwer ni ki doko ‘tic’ ma oweko wa nongo larre. I yo ma kit man, Kanica me Roman Catholic onongo tye ka keto tek i kom cul ma ka pwonyo niye macalo yo me nongo larre. Ento tyen lok mukene tye me keto yub me lega macalo lanyut me kanica. Ka dul mo ocako timo batija ki cam me otyeno pa Rwot, nongo dong tye dul ma mede ki *temo tic calo kanica* [ma pat ki, labolle, tic me pwony ma ki lwongo aa ki i dul ma cung pigi kengi i kom kanica]. . . . Batija ki cam me otyeno pa Rwot bene tiyo calo ‘jami me bedo lumemba’ pi kanica. Batija obedo yoo me donyo i kanica, ki cam me otyeno pa Rwot obedo yoo me weko dano miyo lanyut me medde ki bedo i kanica.” (Grudem 1994: 865-66)

Jo mogo ma gukelo alokaloka gu medo lanyut me adek me kanica me ada i kom lok ma ki pwonyo ki adaa ki yub me lega ma ki miiyo maber, ma en aye, pwony me kanica ma ki tiyo kwede maber. Man onyute i Scots Confession (1560) ki Belgic Confession (1561): “Mukwongo, tito lok adaa i kom lok pa Lubanga, ma Lubanga onyute iye botwa, kit ma coc pa lunebi ki lukwena gi waco kwede; me aryo, tic maber ki kwer pa Kricito Yecu, ma myero ki rwate ki lok pa Lubanga ki cikke ki cikke moko gi i cwinywa; ki me agiiki, pwony me kanica ma ki miiyo maber, kit ma Lok pa Lubanga waco kwede, ma ki juku iye tim maraco ki dongo kit maber. (Scots 1560: Art. 18) “Lanyut, ma ki ngeyo kwede kanica me ada, tye magi: ka pwony maleng me kwena maber ki tito iye; ka en gwoko yub me lega maleng kit ma Kricito oketo kwede; ka pwony pa kanica tye ka tic me keto pwod i kom bal: i lok macek, ka jami ducu tye ka tic ma pe rwate ki lok pa Lubanga, ci pe rwate ki lok pa Lubanga. ki loko, ki Yecu Kricito ki ngeyo ni en aye latela kanica acel keken.” (Belgic 1561: Art. 29)

⁵ Michael Holmes owaco ni, “Lok ma ki waco ni bishop magi ki lutela ma gukwo i nge gi ki twero lubo gi i dul ma pe ki turo bot lukwena kikom gi nen calo nyutu tute ma lacen me miyo tyen lok me dongo manyen i yub me kanica ma bishop magi ma gicung pi kabaka gi nyutu. . . . Tye me ur ni Ignatius [Laneno me Antioch; otoo c. AD 110] miyo tyen lok me tekwaro pi twero ki kabedo pa bishop ki pe jenge iye, ma calo Clement me Rome [Bishop me Rome; otoo i mwaka 99 AD.] timo, i kom tam me loc pa lukwena.” (Holmes 1989: 9, 81)

II. Kanica: kit ma tye kwede, kit dul ma iye, tela, ki kit ma doro ticce

A. *Dul me kanica ki miti ne*

I kare ma ki coyo Baibul, kanica onongo pud tye i acakkine.⁶ Lukwena mukwongo (Jo Apar wiye Aryo) onongo pud gitye kwo. Medo ikom meno, waraga me cik manyen obedo gin ma ki ngeyo ni waraga ma ki coyo kare ki kare, ma tere ni ki coyo gi bot kanica mogo onyo dano mogo macalo adwogi me peko mo ma okelo gi. Kadi bed ni dul mogo loko i kom yub me kanica ki gamente, Baibul pe miyo botwa lok ma rwate ki yub me gamente ma opore pi kanica. Medo i kom meno, kwo pa kanica i te loc pa jo Roma ducu onongo pat: i kabedo mogo onongo tye aunauna, i kabedo mukene onongo pe tye; kanica mogo onongo gicokke i gangi, mogo onongo madongo; mogo onongotye i boma, mogo onongotye i caro; kanica mukwongo i Jerucalem onongotye pa Jewish, pol pa kanica mukene i ker onongoonongotye pa Lujudaya. Pi meno, i tekwaro pa kanica obedo ki kit me yub pa kanica ki gamente ma pat pat, ki bene i kin tekwaro pa kanica ma pat pat kit me gamente pa kanica oloko onyo odongo i kare ma okato.

Baibul loko i kom ot aryo onyo rwom me tela i kanica i cik manyen. Lok me leb Greek pi rwom ma malo me tela pa kanica tye *lawang* ma ki gonyo “lanen wang tic” onyo “laneno” ki *presbuteros* leb Greek ma kigonyo ni “dano ma otegi.” Lok aryo ni nen calo gi tye ki tyen lok acel ma ki romo tic kwede i yoo mapatpat (nen **Tic pa Lukwena 20:17, 28; Tito 1:5, 7**). Man aye jo ma pol kare giketo cik ki gi donyo i tic me pwony (tito lok me kwena maber, pwonyo, miyo tam, tucu jiri maber, pwonyo dano, ki mukene.).

“Tye kit ma rwate pa lutido mapol ma calo dul ma telo dul i cik manyen” (Grudem 1994: 912). Ka mo keken ma kiloko iye i kom kanica i buk pa Tic pa Lukwena pa Lukwena, ki kare ducu ma Paulo ki jo mukene gucako kanica manyen mapol, gin kare ducu giketo jo mutegi mapol (nen **Tic pa Lukwena 11:30; 14:23; 15:2-6, 22-23; 16:4; 20:17-18; 21:18; Tito 1:5**). I **1 Tem 5:17** ki **Yak 5:14** “jo mutegi” tye pol. I yoo acel-lu, i **1 Tem 4:14** i kare ma ki wiwo Temceo “lutela ma otegi i kanica” (nyo, “dul pa jo ma otegi”) guketo cinggi i kome. Man aye kit ma Baibul nyutu kwede tela pa kanica: jo ma otegi mapol, ento pe loc pa ngat acel. Tela pa jo ma otegi mapol nyutu lok ada ma tye i Baibul ni Lukricitayo weng kitero gi calo “ajwagi” i wang Lubanga (**1 Pet 2:5, 9; Yabo 1:6**). bene nyutu ryeko me Baibul ma “*kama lumi tam mapol tye iye loc bedo tye [onyo, ryeko].*” (**Car 11:14; 26:4**) ki bene “*nyonyo pako nyonyo, kit meno dano acel pako lawote*” (**Car 27:17**).

Bedo ki jo ma otegi mapol pire tek. Dano ducu gitye ki mot kacel ki kero mapat pat —ento bene gitye ki goro kacel ki gorogi mapat pat. Pi meno, pe tye ngat acel ma romo telo kanica ma i kabedo moni kene. Jo ma otegi mapol gi keto cing gi i kom ngat acel acel i kit mabeco, i yo me cwiny, ki i lok kom cente. Medo ikom meno, ka tela pa kanica tye bot ngat acel keken, ka gin mo otimme i kom ngat meno kanica twero rweny woko. Myero wiwa opo ni kanica pe obedo piwa, ento obedo pi Kricito. Kanica obedo kome, pe mewa. Myero wanen ni kacokke tye ka telo maber ki co ki mon ma gupore (**1 Tem 3:1-13**). I yoo meno, ka gin mo otimme i kom latela dini onyo ngat mo i kin lutela, kanica obi twero mede anyim maber, pien ki gero i kom guti matek.

Lok ni “lakwat” nen tyen acel keken i cik manyen. En obedo gonyo lok pa Greek *poimēn* i **Ep 4:11** ma Waco ni, “*En omiyo mogo me bedo lukwena, ki mogo me bedo lunebi, ki mogo me bedo lutit lok me kwena maber, ki mogo me bedo lukwat ki lupwonye.*” Grudem owaco ni “lok ni ki gonyo maber ni ‘lupwonye-pa lukwat’ (dul acel) ma ka gonyo ni ‘lukwat ki lupwonye’ (ma nyutu ni dul me aryo) pien ki coyo i leb Greek” (Ibid.: 913). Ki lok adaa, dul acel acel ma kiloko i kome i tyeng ni ki keto i nyim “mogo calo,” ento pe tye “mogo calo” ma lubo “lupwonye”; ma ka meno, lutela dini ki lupwonye ki keto gi i dul acel. Medo ikom meno, “lutela dini ki lupwonye” tye ki “gin acel ma ki ngeyo i nyim nying aryo ma ki ribo ki kai (‘ki’), yub ma pol kare i leb Greek nyutu ni nying aryo ni ki neno ki bot lacoc calo ma gi ribbe i yoo mo” (Ibid.: 913n.13). Grudem omoko ni, “Kit ma kubbe kwede ki pwony nyutu ni lutela dini magi onongo gubedo jo mogo (nyo gwok nyo gin ducu) i kin lutido ma gubedo ka timo tic me pwony, pien gin acel ma mitte pi bedo laelda aye ni en myero ‘obed ki kero me pwony’.” (1 Tem. 3:2)” (Ibid.: 913). Medo ikom meno, nying *poimēn* pol kare ki gonyo ni “lakwat,” ki kit ma ki loko kwede *poimēn* (*poimainō*) kitiyo kwede i kom ludito i **Tic pa Lukwena 20:28** (“*Lakwa lwak me kanica pa Lubanga*”) ki **1 Pet 5:2** (“*Lakwa romi pa Lubanga*”). Jami eni ducu nyutu ni, i cik manyen, “lakwat” rom ki “ladit.”

Rwom me aryo me tela pa kanica ma kiloko iye i cik manyenen aye lutela. Ot tic pa lutela ocakke i **Tic pa Lukwena 6:1-7**. Tic pa Lukwena pa lutela dini tye me konyo, tic, ki gwoko jami ma miite i kacokke. Lok ni “latic” oa ki i Greek *diakonos* ma tere ni jo ma tiyo pi dano mukene; lutic, lutic (nen Danker 2000: 230-31).

I kare ma okato, kit miri me kanica olokke onyo odongo. I mwaka 55-65 K.M. I kare ma romo mwaka 60-80 onongo tye kit me “keto kanica i kabedo acel ki rwom acel. Lok ma odong pe tye atir i kom rwom ki

⁶ I kare ma pol pa lupwonye giye ni cik manyen onongo kityeko coyo i kine ka mwaka AD 95-96 (ma en aye, i kin mwaka 65 nyo makato inge to pa Yecu), John AT Robinson omoko matek ni cik manyen ducu onongo kityeko ma peya kituro ot lega i mwaka AD 70, ma onongo nyuto ni cik manyen onongo kityeko coyone keken mwaka onyo ma pe okato inge to pa Yecu (nen Robinson 1976).

rwom me alokaloka, ento tyen lok me acaki i yo meno nen i kare man, tutwalle i waraga pa Ignatius [Laneno me Antioch, ma ki lwongo ni Paulin mwaka 1010]. kanica onongoki gwoko gi ki dul aryo ma tye ki ludito/lutela ('bishop') ki lutela, wanongo i kanica pa Ignatian dul adek ma tye ki bishop acel ma i te tela ne tiyo pi lutido ki lutela. (Ibid.: 9) Kit miri adek ma pire tek ma odongo ki tye ka medde ki nyutu miri pa kanica aye: (1) miri pa episcopal; (2) miripa presbyterian; ki (3) miri me kacokke:

1. Miri pa lutela dini. Nying man oa ki i leb Grik episkopos ("ladit" onyo "bishop"). Man aye kit gamente me kanica ma tye ki rwom ma lamal loyo. Kit gamente man pol kare tye ki rwom me tela adek: lutela dini, lutido (ma tye iye lutela dini nyo padi), ki lutela dini. Kit me rwom ma malo ma calo man kelo pwony pa lukwena ki note ki gengo apoka poka ma bedo i kacokke twero kelo. Kit gamente me kanica ni oyabe con i tekwaro pa kanica; me labolle, Ignatius odoko bicop ma loyo boma me Antiokia ducu i agikki me cencwari me acel. Tyen lok mogo ma mako lok man nonge i cokke me Jerucalem i **Tic pa Lukwena 15**; Yakobo otelo wi Lukiko ki, ingee winyo lok ma ki waco, ogamo ki oloko "ngolo kop na" (**Tic pa Lukwena 15:19**). Man nyutu rwom ma malo loyo lutela me kanica ma i gang. Kanica pa Roman Catholic otero lok man i rwom ma lamal, ki Pope ma tye ki twero madit loyo i kom kanica pa Roman Catholic weny, ki lubo ki Ludito me kanica, Luneno, ki Ajwagi.⁷

2. Miri pa presbyterian. Nying man oa ki i leb Grik presbuteros ("Ludito"). Kit miri man pol kare tye ki rwom me tela aryo: luditoki lutic. Ludito ki lwongo gi ni "ludito ma loyo" onyo "ludito ma pwonyo" (lukwat) (nen 1 Tem 5:17). Pol kare, obi bedo ki kanica ma ki lwongo ni regional presbytery, ma calo, lutela pa kanica mapatpat, ma tye ki twero i kom kanica ma i kabedo moni. Kit miri man jenge i kom kit me NT ma rwate (ma kiloko iye malo ni) pa lutela mapol ma gitelo kanica ma ki konyo ki lutic mapol. Gin ma oweko lutela dini ma i kabedo moni gitye ki twero i kom kanica ma i kabedo meno tye i kom Lukiko me Jerucalem (**Tic pa Lukwena 15**) ma kanica me Antioch ocwalo luwanggi (Paulo, Barnaba, ki jo mukene) i Jerucalem (**Tic pa Lukwena 14:26-15:3**), ki Lukiko meno omiyo cik ma bimoko, pe cik ma kimoko ki cwinygi keken. Presbyterian gineno James calo "ngat acel i kin jo ma rom" i Lukiko, ma en aye, en aye otelo wi cokke ki otito tam ma kimoko, ento tam meno obedo tam ma jo me Lukiko gumoko kacel (nen **Acts 15:22, 25, 27, 28; 16:4**).

3. Miri pa lwak jo muye. Lwak me kanica ma i gang gi yero lutela gi, pol kare latela acel (ludito) ki lutic mapol, onyo latela (ma rom ki "latela ma pwonyo" i miri pa presbyterian), lutela mapol (ma rom ki "lutela ma loyo" i miri pa presbyterian), ki lutela mapol. I kit mirime kanica eni, kanica ma i kabedo meno, ento pe bishop me kabedo moni onyo lutela dini me kabedo meno, aye tye ki twero ma malo. Twero me agiki ni tye bot lwakme kacokke, kadi bed ni i kanica mogo ma ki loyo ki kacokke, twero me agiki ki miyo bot latela dini onyo lutido. Kit miri man jenge i kom lok ada ni cik manyen pe lwongo twero mo keken ma pat ki kanica ma i kabedo meno pi kit me pwod ma tek loyo (**Mat 18:15-17; 1 Kor 5:4-5; 2 Kor 2:6**). Medo ikom meno, i **Tic pa Lukwena 6** kanica oyero lutela gi (lutic); onongo tye cwak pa lukwena, ento kanica aye oyero. Ki dong, gamente me kacokke nen calo rwate ki cik me "ajwagi pa jo muye ducu" (nen **1 Pet 2:5, 9; Yabo 1:6**).

4. Ngat moni twero neno apokapoka mogo i kin kanica macon me Jerucalem (ma onongo tye iye Lujudaya macon) ki kanica pa Lurok macon:

a. *Kanica me Jerucalem.*

(1) Lukwena (Jo apar wiye aryo). Lukwena gudyere i lega ki tito lok pa Lubanga (**Tic pa Lukwena 1:14; 6:4**); oyero lukwena ma gubi bedo ka tic (**Tic pa Lukwena 1:21-26**); pwonyo ki tito kwena (**Tic pa Lukwena 2:42; 4:31, 33; 5:19-21; 6:4; 8:25; 10:42**); otimo lanyut ki tajo, dok ocajo dano (**Tic pa Lukwena 2:43; 3:7; 5:15-16**); olwongo ci obedo ki kacokke pa lwak ma oye (**Tic pa Lukwena 6:2**); ki miyo tic bot lutela (**Tic pa Lukwena 6:6**); ocwalo lukwena ki lutela kanica i tic me pwony (**Tic pa Lukwena 8:14; 11:22**); olego pi ki keto cinge i kom jo ma guloko cwinygi, ma gunongo cwiny maleng (**Tic pa Lukwena 8:15-17**); ma rwate ki ginanyuta bot kanica ki i rwom me loc (**Tic pa Lukwena 11:1-18**). (2) Ludito. Ludito gubedo ka kwedo lok ma mako lok me dini ki lukwena (**Tic pa Lukwena**); onongo (kacel ki Yakobo) ripot pa Paulo i kom ticce i kin Lurok (**Tic pa Lukwena 21:18-19**); ocoyo tam me tekwaro kacel ki lukwena (**Tic pa Lukwena 15:20; 21:25**).

(3) Ludikon. Kiketo ludikon me pito dano ducu maromrom (**Tic pa Lukwena 6:1, 3**); gin gutito lok me kwena maber-ri (**Tic pa Lukwena 8:5, 40**); gutimo lanyut, ryemo cen

⁷ Kit miri man obedo gin ma ki yubu laca. Waraga macon ma ki ngeyo ni *1 Clement*, w ma ki coyo i mwaka 95 onyo mwaka 96 ki bot lutela me kanica me Rome me oo i kanica me Korint, nyutu ni "tela nen calo ki miyo bot gurup pa ludito dini onyo bishop (gin aryo ni nen calo gi rwate i *1 Clement*; nen 44.1-6)" (Holmes 1989: 24).

maraco, ki cango dano (**Tic pa Lukwena 8:6-7**).

(4) Lim. Dano gucato jamigi ci gupoko bot ngat mo keken ma mito kony (**Tic pa Lukwena 2:44-45; 4:32-37; 5:1-4**); cente ma ki nongo ki i cato wil ocito i lim ma ki gwoko ki lukwena (**Tic pa Lukwena 4:34-35**).

(5) Kwo i kanica. Dano weng onongotye ka winyo lok me lwoyo (**Tic pa Lukwena 2:43**); onongo giribbe kacel (**Tic pa Lukwena 2:46; 4:32**); onongo cwinygi yom dok cwinygi leng (**Tic pa Lukwena 2:46**); onongo gicokke i ot pa Lubanga nino ducu (**Tic pa Lukwena 2:44**) dok bene onongo gicokke i odi me lega (**Tic pa Lukwena 12:12**).

b. *Kanica pa Lurok*.

(1) Lukwena (Jo apar wiye aryo). Lukwena gucoyo waraga bot kanica (**Matayo, Jon, 1-2 Petero, 1-3 Jon, Niyabo**); ocwalo dano ma gi dongo kanica i tic me pwony (**Tic pa Lukwena 11:22**); onongoobedo twero me agiki pi lok me dini weny (**Tic pa Lukwena 15:1-29; 16:4**).

(2) Lutuc jiri (ma tye iye Paulo).⁸ Lutuc jiri gitito lok me kwena maber-ri (**Tic pa Lukwena 11:26; 13:4-5, 14, 21, 42-44; 16:13; 17:17, 19; 18:4**); ocango lutwo (**Tic pa Lukwena 14:9-10**); opwonyo, ocuko cwiny ki ojingo kacokke (**Tic pa Lukwena 14:22; 18:11, 23-28; 20:2**); gucimo lutido i kanica ma gu cako (**Tic pa Lukwena 14:23**); omiyo waraga ma oa ki bot lukwena bot kacokke ducu (**Tic pa Lukwena 15:30; 16:4**); gukonyogi kengi ki cente (**Tic pa Lukwena 18:3**); olwongo lutido me ribbe ka limo (**Tic pa Lukwena 20:17**); ocuyo waraga bot kanica (**Jo Roma-Pilemon**).

(3) Ludito. Ludito gujero dok gumiyo tic bot lumiconari (**Tic pa Lukwena 13:1-3**); onongo gitye ki tic me gwoko kanicagi (**1 Tem 3:5**); gu miyo tic bot lutit kwena (**1 Tem 4:14**).

(4) Ludikon. Ludikon ni gutiyo i kanica ki ki keto gi i atema tema (**1 Tem 3:10**).

(5) Lim. Dano ducu gugwoko lonyogi (**Tic pa Lukwena 11:29; 20:33-35; 2 Kor 8:1-15; Ep 4:28**); gu miyo kony bot kanica cabit ki cabit ki kit ma mite onen kwede (**Tic pa Lukwena 11:29; 1 Kor 16:1-2; 2 Kor 8:1-9:15**); kare ki kare onongo gibedo ki lutuc jiri ma gikonyogi kengi (**Tic pa Lukwena 20:33-35**).

(6) Kwo i kanica. Dano onongo gibedo i gangigi ento onongo gicokke kacel i Ceng Cabit ducu (**Tic pa Lukwena 20:7**); dano gujolo lok ki yomcwiny ci kacokke gudongo (**Tic pa Lukwena 11:21-26; 13:48-49; 14:21; 16:5; 17:10-12**); onongo pe gibedo kacel kare ducu, mogo onongo gitimo tim me tarwang, ki mukene onongo dong gudoko lutim aranyi (**Tic pa Lukwena 15:36-40; 1 Kor 1:11-13; 3:3-4; 5:1-5; 11:17-21; Gal 2:12-13; Yabo 2:14, 20; 13:15-16**).

B. Tela me kanica

Kanica obedo dul ma rwate, ento pe dul pa dano acel acel. Dul mo keken ber, tek, ki tye ka wot maber calo latela ne. I acaki me lok ne i kom jami ma mite me bedo latela kanica, Paulo owaco ni, “*Ka ngat mo mito bedo latela, en mito timo tic maber [onyo 'tic maber', ESV]*” (**1 Tem 3:1**). Pi meno, “Paulo oloko i kom bedo lanen wi tic ma lubbe ki tic (‘tic ma pire tek’), ento pe pi rwom nyo dog tic. (Liefeld 1999: 116) I **1 Tem 3:2-7**, Paulo lacen oketo jami 15 ma mitte me bedo i rwom ma malo me tela me kanica, kadi bed kilwongo ni lukwat, bicop, luloc, nyo lutido. Jami ma mite ni bene tiyo pi jo ma tye i rwom me tela i kanica mapol. Gin ma mite tye: bedo ma malo; laco ma tye ki dako acel (ma en aye, “laco ma tye ki dako acel”); ma ngiic; ma ryek; ma ki woro; jolo wele; twero pwonyo; pe obedo ngat ma maro kongo vino; pe maro lweny; mot; ma kelo kuc; labongo mar pi cente; ngat ma gwoko ode maber; pe ngat manyen ma olokke; ki bedo ki nying maber bot jo ma pe i kacokke. Gin ma mite me bedo ludito onyo latic ma ladit wic rom aroma (por **1 Tem 3:2-7** ma mako ludito [nen bene **Tito 1:5-9**] ki **1 Tem 3:8-13** ma lubbe ki lutic [nen bene **Tic pa Lukwena 6:1-3**]), ma pe kwako bedo ki kero me pwonyo (kadi bed ni lutic macon mapol onongo gitye ki kero me pwonyo (nen **Tic pa Lukwena 7:1-53** [Stefano]; **Tic pa Lukwena 8:4-13, 26-38** [Philip])).

Jami aryo omyero ki nen. Mukwongo, i kare ma Paulo owaco i **1 Tem 3:2** ni lanen wi tic “*myero obed . . .*” en pe tye ka waco ni me bedo i tela ngat moni myero ocob gin acel, onyo abic, onyo pol pa jami ma en owaco. Ento, me bedo latela i kacokke, ngat moni myero ocob jami ducu ma mitte. Me aryo, gin ma pire tek i

⁸ Kadi bed ni Paulo onongo obedo lakwena (**Rom 1:1; 1 Kor 1:1; 9:1**), Cik Manyen (ki Paulo kikome) ngeyo apokapoka ma tye i kin tic pa Paulo ki “jo apar wiye aryo” (nen **Tic pa Lukwena 6:2; 1 Kor 15:5, 8**). Man twero bedo ni tye pi lok ada ni tic pa Paulo onongo tye bot Lurok (**Tic pa Lukwena 9:15; 13:46; 18:6; Rom 11:13; Gal 1:16; 2:7**), kun Petero, ma obedo latela ki lalok pi jo apar wiye aryo, onwongo obedo lakwena bot Lujudaya (nen **Gal 2:7-8**).

kom jami ma mite ni (ki jami ma twero bedo ma pat ki kero me pwonyo ki pe bedo ngat manyen) gin ducu obedo jami ma mite ma *Lakricitayo ducu* omyero obed kwede- en aye gin mumiyo bedo lupwonnye pi jo ma ye en pire tek. Pe tye gin mo ma miite ma mako kaka pa ngat moni, rwom me kwan ne, lonyo me kom, onyo jami mukene ma calo meno. Ma ka meno, jami ducu ma mitte kubbe ki ngat meno *kit*. Jami 15 ma mite pi bedo latela ni weng nyutu kit waa, atir onyo pi atir. Ki lok ada, i **1 Tem 1:9-10** Paulo ocoyo labol 15 pa jo ma pe kitgi atir ma kiketo cik pigi. Kany Paulo tye ka waco ni kitwa macalo lutela aye me bedo *ma opore* me kit dano ma myero gubed i te cik, pien wan *dong pe tye i te lok* i kom cik macon. Ma ka meno, omyero wabed ki kit pa Kricito, pien watye i te “cik pa Kricito.” Kit waa aa ki i kit waa. Kit macalo kitwa myero obed ma pat ki jo ma pe kitgi atir-ri, kitwa bene myero obed ma pat ki kit tim ma kicoyo i **1 Tem 1:9-10**. Dano ma tye i rwom me tela i kanica gubedo lucungu pa Kricito ma nen maber bot kacokke ki bot jo ma pe giye i kin lwak. Pi meno, pire tek ni omyero gubed ki kit pa Kricito dok gubed ki kit ma gikwo kwede.

Pien tela i kanica jenge i kom kit dano ki kubbe ki tic, ento pe rwom, **1 Tem 5:22** waci, “*Pe i ket cingi i kom ngat mo oyotoyot ki i nywako bal pa dano mukene.*” Lok man “gengo keto cing i kom dano oyotoyot [ma] rwate ki lok ma pire tek ma tye i dul man. Dok keto cing i wi dano i waraga magi nen calo tye ka rwate ki keto dano i tic (cf. 4:14; 2 Tem 1:7).” (Earle 1978: 381) “*Nywako twero pi bal pa dano mukene*” nen calo kubbe ki lok ada ni, ka i keto ngat moni i tic, in i moko ni en tye ki kit ma en tye kwede ki rwom ma en tye kwede ki dong inywako twero pi bal mo keken ma en twero timo.⁹ Ka kanica ni gu keto cik magi i tic ikare ma gi yero lutela gi ma ka neno rwom me lobo, kanica ni romo nen ki timo gin ma pat ki kit ma ginen ki timo kwede i kare ni. Gin bene onongo gibi bedo maber loyo kit ma gitye kwede i kare ni me kelo dano bot Kricito ki me loko jo ma giye me bedo calo Kricito, pien gin onongo gibibedo kit kanica ma Lubanga mito nenone.

C. Kit me woro me kanica

Kit ma ki waco kwede malo ni, jo mogo ma gukelo alokaloka gu medo lanyut me adek me kanica me ada i kom lok ma ki pwonyo ki adaa ki yub me lega ma ki miiyo maber, ma en aye, pwony me kanica ma ki tiyo kwede maber. Gin ma pire tek loyo i kit pwony mo keken me kanica tye me loko cwiny ki loko kwo pa ngat ma otimo bal ki dwoko kuc pa ngat ma otimo bal ki jo mukene ma giye ki Lubanga. Ka yub magi pe ki keto i tam, pwony pa kanica twero kelo tim gero.

Magi aye labol me Baibul ma mako woro i kanica:

1. Labol me Baibul i kom jami ma mito woro i kanica. Cik manyen miyo labol mapol me jami ma kitimo ma mito kit pwony mo me kanica: kelo apokapoka ki apokapoka (**Rom 16:17; Tito 3:10**); buto i kin wadi (**1 Kor 5:1-5**); jo ma gi kwo kwo ma goro ki ma pe ki cik ki ma gi kwero tic (**2 Tec 3:6-12**); kwero winyo gin ma Paulo ocoyo (**2 Tec 3:14-15**); lok marac i kom Lubanga (**1 Tem 1:19-20**); ki pwonyo lok ma pe rwate (**2 Jon 10-11**). Wayne Grudem oneno cik ma tye i nge labol magi me bal ma mito pwod pa kanica: “Cik mo ma ki ngeyo maber nen calo tye ka tic: bal weny ma ki pwod gi i gicikke manyen onongo obedo bal ma dano ngeyo onyo ma nen woko, ki pol ne obedo ka mede pi kare malac. onongo tye ka cayo, ki onongo tye gin mo ma twero time ni jo mukene gubi cuku cwiny gi me lubo kit me kwo ma pi opore ma onongo tye ka cwako i kin lwak.” (Grudem 1994: 896-97)

2. Rwom me woro i kanica: rwate. I **Mat 18:15-17**, Yecu oloko i kom cik ma kwako rwom me woro i kanica: ¹⁵ “*Ka omeru obalo, cit inyutte balle i mun; ka owinyo lokki, ci nongo dong iloyo omeru.*” ¹⁶ *Ento ka pe owinyo lokki, ci icit ki dano acel nyo jo aryo mukene, wek KI I DOG LUCADEN ARYO ONYO ADEK GIN DUCU KI ROMO MOKO.* ¹⁷ *Ka ce okwero winyo lokgi, tit bot lwak muye an; dok ka ce okwero winyo lok pa lwak muye Kricito, wek inene calo Larok ki lajog-mucoro.*” Cik man, ni pwod ma kimiyo omyero obed ma rwate ki bal pa ngat ma otimo bal ni, bene ki ngeyo ni “pwod ma mede anyim.” Dok cen i **Nia 21:24-25** (“*wang pi wang, lak pi lak, cing pi cing, tyen pi tyen, wang pi wang, bur pi bur, buru pi ret*”). Kit ma rwate kwede obedo lanyut me ngolo kop atir i kot pa dano ki omyero ki lub i kanica.

Jami ma lutela kanica omyero gu tam iye ma mako rwom me pwod ma omyero ki ket tye: kit ma bal ni onongorac kwede ki kare ma ki dwoko ne cen; kadi bed ni bal ni ki ngeyo bot lwak onyo ku; ngut pa ngat ma otimo bal; ka ce cul dong kitimo (ma obedo lanyut acel me ngut me ada); adwogi me turo cik i kom jo mukene me kanica ki i kom jo ma woko; ki jami mukene (nen, labol, **1 Kor 5:6** [“*tobi manok tono mugati ducu*”]; **Gal 2:11-14** [Paulo ojuko Petero wek jo mukene pe gulub lanenne marac-ci]; **1 Tem 5:20** [“*Jo ma gimedde ki timo bal, wujukgi i nyim dano ducu, wek jo mukene bene gubed ki lworo i kom bal*”]). Lutela me kanica bene myero guket i wigi ni tye lok mogo ma kwako kit ma

⁹ Buk me ECLEA *1 Temceo: Lok ma ki coyo, lok ma ki waco, buk me pwonyo dano*

(<http://www.eclea.net/courses.html#timothy>) loko matut i kom jami ma mitte me bedo latela i kanica. Obedo gin maber ma kanica twero tic kwede me miyo jami bot jo ne i lok man.

Lukricitayo pe giye kwede. Pi meno Paul ocuko cwiny dano me bedo ki cwiny me kica (nen **Rom 14:1-23**).

3. Tic pa Lukwena ki woro ma rwate. I **Mat 18:15-17**, ma onongo kwako bal mo i kin luye aryo ma gubedo lumemba me kanica, Yecu oloko i kom mukwongo temo cobo lok meno i mung i kin jo aryo-ni (**Mat 18:15**); ka meno pe otiyo, ngat ma tye ki peko myero otem doki, i kare man myero oter lucaden aryo nyo adek kacel kwede (**Mat 18:16**); ka meno pe otiyo, i agiki lok ni omyero ki kel bot kanica, ma twero bedo ni nyutu tela pa kanica (**Mat 18:17**). I kare mogo lok me ciko dano twero bedo ma oromo me cobo peko meno (nen **2 Tem 4:2; Tito 1:13; 2:15; 3:10; Yak 5:19-20**).

Kit me pwod ma pire tek loyo pi woro i kanica en aye ryemo dano woko ki i kanica, ma en aye, kwero bedo kacel ki ngat ma pe oloko cwinye ki ryeme woko ki i kanica. Myero wi opo ni ryemo dano ki i kacokke obedo *time iyi agiki* kit me pwony ma ki twero tic kwede ka kit me pwony ma nok ni weng obale, bal ni rac, ma dano weny gi ngeyo, ki twero bedo ni tye ka time kare ki kare ma tye ka kelo onyo twero kelo apoka poka i kanica ka pe ki cobo ne, ki ngat ma otimo bal ni pe loko cwinye. Lok ada ni ryemo dano ki i kanica obedo agiki me yub me pwod pa kanica ki ki gwoko pi lok ma pire tek keken nen i lok ada ni ryemo dano i kanica obedo tic pa cik me cik macon ma cik manyen tiyo kwede: "Lulevi 20:11 mito ni Israel myero onek laco ma obedo ka buto ki dako pa wonne. Lakwena Paulo, oloko i kom lok acel-lu i 1 Kor 5:1-13, miyo cik bot kanica me timo tic me ryemo dano ki i kanica, ento pe me neko dano ki kom." (Johnson 2007: 281) I **1 Tem 1:20** Paulo olwongo kit pwony man ni "miyo ngat ma otimo bal i cing Catan." Gin mukene ma loko i kom ngat mo ma tye "*kimiyo [nyo 'gimiyo'] bot Catan*" en aye **1 Kor 5:5**, ka ma laco mo onongo tye ka buto ki dako pa wonne (ma en aye, calo kit ma tye kwede i **Lev 20:11**). Gin aryo ni **1 Tem 1:20** ki **1 Kor 5:5** onongo tye ki peko madongo i kanica: pwony goba ma pire tek, ma calo, "lok marac i kom Lubanga" (nen **1 Tem 1:3-4, 20; 4:1-7a; 6:3-5; 2 Tem 2:16-18**); ki lok ma mako tim me buto i dye lwak (**1 Kor 5:1**).

4. Yub me agiki me kit pwony mo keken me woro me kanica. I miyo pwod i kanica, lutela me kanica omyero gujuk bal wek pe onya bot dano mukene. Pi meno, "kit me pwony pa kanica ma Yecu owaco (**Mat 18:15-20**) ki lukwena ne (1 Kor 5:1-13; 1 Tem 5:20-25; ki mukene) aye yoo ma Lubanga lwongo kwede jo me gicikke manyen me gwoko leng ne" (Jon 207:28). Kadi bed kumeno, tyen lok me agiki me kit pwony mo keken me kanica, kadi wa ryemo dano woko ki i kanica, tye me ngut ki dwoko rwom pa ngat ma otimo bal ni. I **1 Tem 1:20**, Paulo owaco ni tyen lok me "miyo bot Catan" tye wek lutim bal "*ki bipwonye me kwero lok marac i kom Lubanga*." I **1 Kor 5:5**, tero bot Catan onongo "*pi balo kome, wek cwinye larre i nino pa Rwot Yecu*." Kama ma latim bal ni tye iye olokke ki ada dok olokke, Paulo owaco ni kacokke myero "*wutim kica bote, dok wukwe cwinye, ka pe ci cwinye bibedo ka cwer matek, pi meno alegowu ni myero wunyut marwu i kome*" (**2 Kor 2:7-8**). Paul omoko yub man me agiki me pwony pa kanica i **Gal 6:1** kama en owaco iye, "*Utmegina, kadi bed dano mo ginono ka timo bal mo, wun jo ma wutye ki cwiny me mwolo, myero wukony dano meno i cwiny me mwolo; ngat acel acel myero onen kekene, wek in bene pe ki biti*." Obedo bot kanica me moko ka ce ngut tye ada nyo pe (nen **2 Kor 7:10**). Pi meno, kadi bed ni ngat mo i kanica "ki miyo bot Catan," lutela me kanica omyero gubed ka lok ki ngat meno, miye tam, ki temo dwoko en cen bot Rwot (nen **Gal 6:1**).

5. Woro pa lutela me kanica. **1 Tem 5:19-21** loko i kom lok me miyo pwod bot lutela me kanica. Gin ma Paulo owaco ni twero tic i kom ngat mo keken ma tye i rwom me tela me kanica, kadi bed ni obedo bicop, laelda, lakwat, latic, nyo ngat mukene ma tye ki twero. Lok ada ni Paulo oloko i kom pwony pa lutela kanica twero bedo tyen lok acel ma oweko kit ma Baibul waco kwede ni lutido mapol aye telo kanica ma ka kanica acel acel aye telo ki ngat acel: tela mapol myero okel yub me culo kwor ma ka bedo ki twero pa ngat acel acel.

Lok me miyo pwod bot lutela kanica pol kare okelo tim gero aryo ma pe rwate: apokapoka i kom jo mogo nyo apokapoka i kom jo mukene. "Tic pa Lukwena ki pwod i yo marac pol kare okelo cwiny me gero ki kwero diyo cwiny, ento kwero ne okelo peko ma rom ki meno. Ka ki rwate ki lutido ma gi timo bal, bedo ki cwiny me goro obedo gin marac atika." (Guthrie 1990: 118-19) Jo ma gimiyoyony mapol bot kanica, jo me kaka acel ki lakwat, jo me ot pa lakwat, ki lurem macok pol kare kicimogi me bedo ludito, kadi bed ni pe gicobo jami ma mitte i **1 Tem 3:1-7**. Medo ikom meno, bal pa lutido ni ki jalo pien gin lumiyo kony madwong, jo me ot, onyo lurem, kadi bed ni bal ma kit meno pe ki bi ye ki jo me kanica ma pe gubedo lumiyo kony madwong, jo me ot, onyo lurem. Pi meno, "dul pa Lukricitayo aryo" kicweyogi—jo ma kiworogi ki jo ma pe kiworogi—ki adwogi marac i kom kacokke. Paulo tye ka poyo wiwa ni, macalo lutela me kanica, genwa ki kitwa tye i rwom me tam ducu ma wamoko. Wabibedo ki twero i kom Kricito pi gin ma watimo i nyinge macalo lutela me kanicane. Pi meno, onongo ber "*wulub cik magi labongo apokapoka, pe wutimo gin mo ki cwiny me apokapoka*" (**1 Tem 5:21**) wek wabed ki "*cwiny ma ngoli kop maber*" (**1 Tem 1:5**) ki dong "*cwiny ma leng*." (**1 Tem 3:9**)

ka wacung i nyime (kit ma wabitimo kwede i kare me ngolo kop, ki kit ma watimo kwede kare ducu kombeddi).

6. Gin ma mite pi caden. I lok ma en oloko i kom pwony pa lutela kanica i **1 Tem 5:19-21**, Paulo owaco, *“Pe iye adot mo i kom ladit mo, nio ka lucaden aryo nyo adek pe gunyuto”* (**1 Tem 5:19**). Meno obedo cik ma tiyo i lok ducu ma kwako pwony me kanica. En tye cik ma waco ni caden me bal ki moko lok ma kidoto omyero ki nyuti ma peya ki keto pwod. Cik ma Paulo oloko iye-ni dok cen i **Nwo 19:15** (nen bene **Nwo 17:6**). Cik ma waco ni lok ma kidoto myero ki moko ki lacaden mukene onongo ki yubu me gengo ngolo kop ma pe atir. Ento, ka lok ma mako *“lucaden aryo onyo adek”* ki tiyo kwede i yoo ma rwate, ki waneno keken *kit me lok meno* ento pi gin ma *en waco* onyo cik ma en waco, ki dong bal ma pe atir twero time. I lok me tekwaro ki tekwaro ma tye i **Nwo 19:15**, Irael onongo obedo lobo ma onongo pud peya kicako tic i kare-ni, ma onongo tye ki pur. Meno bene otimme i kare pa Paulo. Jami calo mako cal, cim cing, mako dwan, ki jami mukene ma kit meno onongo pe tye. I kare-ni jami ma kit meno ducu tye i tekwaro ducu. Medo i kom meno, bal mapol (calo tim me buto) kitimo pien pe tye dano mo ma guneno. Pi meno, ka kidoto ngat moni ni otimo tim me abor, nongo pe tye ki tyen lok mo, dok twero kelo tim me ngolo kop alenga adada, pi lutela kanica mukene-ni me kwero gamo adot meno pien onongo pe tye lucaden aryo nyo adek ma guneno tim me abor. Lok ma kit meno ki twero moko ne ki jami ma ki twero geno calo kwena ma ki cwalo i cim cing, cal, lucaden ma guneno lael ni ki ngat ma en otimo abor kwede kacel i kabedo onyo i kare ma onongo pe myero gubed kacel, ki mukene. Jami ma kit meno weng tye ma opore i kot ma kwako dano ki omyero ki nen calo lok ma ki twero ye i kom lael ni. Paulo bene oloko i kom cik ma tye i **Nwo 19:15** i yoo ma *“pe opore”* i **2 Kor 13:1**. Ki kunnu en onongo tye ki par pi bal ki peko ma tye i kacokke me Korint. En oloko i kom cik me cik macon kacel ki lok ada ni *“man aye tyen me adek ma abino botwu.”* En onongo tye ka waco ni lim-me ki coc ma en ocoyo i kanica ni obedo *“lucaden aryo onyo adek”* ma onongo oromo me tic ki lutim bal i kanica. Yecu bene otimo kit meno i Jon 8:17-18 ma en owaco ni, *“Kadi wa i cikwu yam gicoyo ni, caden pa jo aryo bedo me ada. An abedo cadenna i koma kena, ki Wora ma oora bene cadenna i koma.”* Kadi wa i cikwu yam gicoyo ni, caden pa jo aryo bedo me ada. An abedo cadenna i koma kena, ki Wora ma oora bene cadenna i koma *“gwoko cik magi labongo apokapoka, labongo timo gin mo ki cwiny me apokapoka”* (**1 Tem 5:21**). Wek kanica obed ma opore dok maleng, ci pe dano keken aye myero gubed maleng dok maleng i kitgi, ento lutela bene myero gubed maleng dok maleng i kit ma gimioy kwede pwony me kanica: labongo apokapoka ki apokapoka; timo tic gi ki cwiny me *“mwolo ki mwolo, ki pwoc me ada pi goro wa ki lwooro ni wan bene waromo poto i bal ma kit meno”* (Grudem 1994: 899-900; nen **Mat 7:3-5; Luka 6:42**); moko tam gi i kom jami ma ki nongo; ki yub me gwoko nying maber pa kanica, gengo nya pa bal, ki kelo ngut ki dwoko rwom pa ngat ma otimo bal ni.

D. Batija ki cam me otyeno pa Rwot

- “Kricito ocimo kwer aryo pi jo muye Yecu me kwerone: Batijal, kabedo me cakone kicel kicel me cakone (**Mat 28:19; Gal. 3:27**), ki dong cam me otyeno pa Rwot, ka cam ma kare ducu poyo wiwa iye (**1 Kor. 11:23-26**). Jami magi kilwongo ni ‘lurok’ i kanica me lobo ma woko, ‘lok goba’ i kanica me tung kumalo, nyo ‘kit me kwo.’ Coc ma kicoyo iye lok ada pe tye ki tyen lok me tic pi kwer aryo magi nyo lubo cik macon me kilaci, ma en aye, lubo cik pa co calo dul me donyo (. poyo wic (**Nia 12:1-27**). Ento, pwony me Baibul-li mito ni kipokgi ducu kacel macalo lanyut ki lanyut me gicikke me gicikke ki Lubanga ..

‘Cakramento’ oa ki i leb Latin ma tere ni gin maleng. Kwano lok ma mako tekwaro pa Lukricitayo kikome tero wa i gonyo lok me kwer ma calo tic ma Kricito oyabo ma iye lanyut ma ki ngeyo ki jami ma wawinyo nyutu botwa kica pa Lubanga i Kricito ki gum me gicikke ne. Gi tito ki moko gum magi bot jo ma giye, ma i nongo jami me kwer gi gamo kica pa Lubanga ki gi tito niyegi ki genne gi bote. . . . onongoobedo bal pa kanica me kare macon me poko calo yub me kwer jami abic mukene (moko tam, timo bal, nyom, keto dano i tic, ki keto moo i kom dano mapol). Jo abic magi pe gubedo lanyut me gicikke ki Lubanga. Pe Kricito aye oketogi, dok pe gitye ki ‘lanyut mo ma nen nyo kwer mo ma Lubanga oketo’” (*coc pyera adek wiye abongwen*, XXV).

Cakramen obedo yoo me kica, pien Lubanga tiyo kwede me jingo gen pa niye i kom cikke ne ki me lwongo tic me niye me nongo mic maber ma ki nyutu. Tic pa Lukwena pa sakramen pe oa ki i niyee onyo kit maber pa lapwony, ento oa ki i gen pa Lubanga, ma, ma dong omioy lanyut, dong tye ki yomcwiny me tic kwede. . . . Kit macalo tito lok miyo kwena maber bedo ma winye, kit meno bene yub me kwer miyo nen.” (“Sacraments” 2005: 1411)

- “Cakramen pe obedo gin mo ma kicweyo me bedo lanyut me kica (labol, lakalatwe). Sakrament obedo lanyut me bedo i yub me laro dano. En pe nyutu bedo tye ki tic pa Lubanga keken, ento en tiyo ki larre bot lubalo. . . . Anyut magi ma nen woko ni nyutu bedo kacel ma nen; gi yubu kanica pa Kricito calo lwak ma

tye ki dano. Batija mito ni imok tam madok i kom donyo i kin lwak. Cam me otyeno, ma obedo lanyut me medde ki bedo kacel, nyutu ni kikwanyo jo ma guweko Rwot woko.” (Clowney 1995: 271, 272)

1. Batija. Batija obedo yub me cako tic pa kanica. Tye lanyut i rwom mapol:

- Batija nyutu kit ma ngat moni ngeyo kwede ki bedo kacel ki Kricito (**Rom 6:3-5; Gal 3:27**);
- Batija obedo yub me miyo nying ma ngat ma ki batija ki batija i nying Lubanga adek acel (Mat 28:19), ma te lokke ni, “nying ma gitero calo jo ma kilwongogi ni lutino pa Lubanga (Is. 43:6b-7)” (Clowney 1995: 278);
- Batija nyutu ngut ki weko bal, tic ki pii nyutu lengo ki dwogo cen (**Ejek 36:25; Tic pa Lukwena 22:16; Kol 2:11-13; 1 Pet 3:21**);¹⁰
- Batija nyutu batija pa cwiny maleng, tic me pongo ki dwoko dano cen (Batija nyutu batija pa cwiny maleng, tic me pongo ki dwoko dano cen (**Mat 3:11; Jon 1:33; Tic pa Lukwena 2:3, 38; 10:47; 11:16-18; 1 Kor 12:13; Tito**);
- Batija nyutu ki ngat acel acel ma ngeyo kanica, cako ngat moni i kanica, ki nyutu ribbe ma jo muye tye kwede i kin gii (**Tic pa Lukwena 2:41-42; 1 Kor 12:13**);
- Batija bene nyutu gin mo i kom kit ma kanica tye kwede: "Batija ki tung cing kany ki neno calo 'kit me donyo' ma nyutu kit pa kanica-ni obedo kabedo ma apokapoka me del kom, cente, ki tim me buto gi rweny woko (**1 Kor 12:12-13; Gal. 3:27-29**)” (Leithart 2012: n.p.).

Kadi bed ni pol pa Lukricitayo ki kanica giye ki lok ma kiloko malo ni i kom gin ma batija nyutu, i kare mukato anged ki i kare-ni tye apokapoka ma lubbe ki ka ce lutino matino (batija pa lutino) nyo jo ma giwaco ni gitye ki niye keken (batija pa laye nyo batija jo madongo) myero ki batijagi ki kit me batija (kiri, pongo, nyo keto i pii,).

a. Batija pa lutino ki batija pa ngat ma ye.

- Batija pa lutino. Dano ma giye i batija lutino gi loko i kom poro ki mede ki tic me lirre me gicikke macon ki batija me gicikke manyen (Kol 2:11-12) ki "batija me ot" ma, gin gi tamo ni, onongo tye iye lutino (Tic pa Lukwena 10:46-48; 16:15, 31; Corney 16:16) 1995: 280-84; Strawbridge 1998; Strawbridge, ed. 2003; “Paedobaptism” 2013 [multiple pro-paedobaptism resources]).
- Batija pa ngat ma ye. Batija pa jo muye Jo ma giye i batija jo ma giwaco ni gitye luye keken gimoko ni kabedo ducu i cik macon jo muye keken aye ginongo batija (kadi wa “batija me ot” pe waco ni lutino matino onongo gitye ki batija), kit ma kitye ka batija kwede i cik manyen (ma tye iye “batija me ot”) kubbe ki niye me ngut, ki pi twero me ngut ki niye keken niye ka latin matidi odongo (me labolle, **Mar 16:16; Tic pa Lukwena 2:38; 10:47; 16:14-15; 16:31-33; Kol 2:12**). Gin nyutu apoka poka ma pire tek i kin jo me gicikke macon pa Lubanga (ma onongo tye *nywalo kom* ki tye pi jo Irael) ki jo pa Lubanga me gicikke manyen (ma tye pi niye ki tye iye dano ma aa ki i kaka, leb, rok, ki dano weny (**Rom 4:16; 9:7-8; Gal 3:7, 9, 25-29; Yabo 5:9; 7:9**) (nen Piper 2013: 156-19; Welty; Schreiner ki Wright 2006; "Baptism" nd [multiple pro-believer's baptism articles])).

b. Kit me batija. Tekwaro pa kanica ma pat pat otiyo ki yoo me batija ma pat pat, ma ki keto i pii, ki pii, onyo ki lwoko i pii. Tekwaro acel acel tiyo ki dul ginacoya ma pat pat me miyo kony

¹⁰ **Rom 10:9** waci, “*Ka ituco ki dogi ni Yecu aye Rwot, kun iye ki i cwinyi ni Lubanga ocere woko ki i kin jo muto, ci ibilarre.*” **1 Pet 3:21** waco ni, “*Batija larowu kombetti, pe kwanyo cilo woko ki i komwu, ento lego Lubanga pi cwiny ma ngoliwa kop-pi.*” John Piper oloko i kom wat ma tye i kin larre ki tito niye ki batija i tyeng magi kit man: “Kit ma dog dano woto kwede i yamo [**Rom 10:9**] ki kit ma kom dano woto kwede i pii [**1 Pet 3:21**] gwoko keken i kit ma gimiyi kwede lanyut i kom gin acel ma ngolo kop atir, ma en aye, niye (**Rom 28**: Batija obedo anyim). lega me niye bot Lubanga i cwinyi.” (Piper 2013: 158)

Omyero ki nge ni kit ma jo Roman Catholic gineno kwede batija ni batija kikome obedo yoo me miiyo kica me laro dano (“batija manyen”). Baibul waco ka maleng, kadi bed kumeno, ni wan gilarre pi kica pa Lubanga pi niye keken, pe pi timo gin mo me kom calo batija (labol, **Rom 3:28; 4:1-5; Ep 2:8-9; Tito 3:5-7**). Lok man kimoko i lok ma Yecu owaco bot lakwo i kom yatariya, “*Adada awacci ni, tin wabibedo kwedi i paradice*” [**Luka 23:43**]; lakwo ni ki lare kadi bed ni onongo pe ki batija). Andreas Kostenberger owaco ni, “I yoo me tekwaro, *batija me pii kwako dwogo cen i yo me cwiny* ma calo tic pa Lubanga ma okwongo ki ma pire tek i kin dano pa Cwiny Maleng. Man lubu lok pa Labatija ni Meciya obibatija dano i cwiny. Pi meno loko cwiny ki i kom bal ki niye i kom Kricito, kacel ki nywal odoco, tye ma rwate ki kare ma okato ma peya batija i pii. Man, i agiki ne, keto batija me pii i yoo ma opore. Pe tye lok mo i buk me Jiri ma nyutu ni ngat moni odoco i batija. (Kostenberger 2006-2015: np; nen bene Hunt 1995; White 2005-2006, ki Johnson 2016 pi lok mukene i kom dwoko rwom me batija piny) Batija pire tek pien obedo lanyut ma nen ki woko ma nyutu gin ma Lubanga dong otimo me dwoko rwom me kwowa piny ki larowa ento pe obedo gin ma nen nyo ma ki yubu me doko gin manyen; ki laro onyo ma mito onyo diyo Lubanga me dwoko cen ki laro wa.

i kom rwom ne.

- **Keto i pii.** Dano ma gi maro lok me donyo i pii mukwongo gineno lok ma ki kwano i leb Greek ma ki coyo i cik manyen pi "batija" (*baptizō*): "Kit ma Jon gin ki Yecu gubatija kwede nen calo obedo kit ma kiluto kwede i te pii. Man ki waco ki tyen lok me lok ni baptō, i te pii' (me labolle, **Yoc 3:15 LXX; Ruth 2:14 LXX**) *baptizō*, 'to baptize,' obedo gin ma rwate onyo ma rwate kare ki kare. Ki nyutu bene ki tic pa LXX pa *baptizō* ma lubbe ki lyel i pii (nen **2 Luker 5:14**).” (Kostenberger 2006-2015: np) Me aryo, keto i pii (kom ma ki keto i pii ki dong aa ki iye) rwate maber ki nyutu batija ki to pa Kricito, yiko, ki cer (**Rom 6:3-5; Kol 2:12**). Me adek, dul ma pat pat me cik manyen nyutu ni omyero ki ket i pii (**Mat 3:16** [*"I nge nongo batija, Yecu okatti woko ki i pii cutcut"*]; **Jon 3:23** [*"Jon bene yam obedo ka batija dano i Aenon, cok ki Salim, pien onono pii dwong kunnu"*]; **Tic pa Lukwena 8:36-39** [Wek en onong batija, laco ma aa ki Ethiopia "*ocito i pii*" dok i nge nongo batija "*ok okatti woko ki i pii*"]). Kanica macon ocoyo lok ma mako *Waraga pa Barnaba* (c. 70-131) ki *Lakwat pa Hermas* (c. 95-154) kit meno bene tito batija ni "wapoto piny i pii" ki "waa malo" (*Waraga pa Barnaba* 1989: 11.11) ki "wa lor piny i pii" (*Lakwat pa Hermas* 1989: 31).

- **Kiro onyo oonyo.** Jo ma gicwako kiro onyo oonyo pii i kom dano giwaco ni "kadi bed ni baptizō kacel ki jami ma rwatte kwede pol kare giloko i kom lwoko nyo lwoko i pii, ento nyig lok magi bene kitiyo kwedgi me lok i kom lwoko ki lwoko kom. (Pipa 2003: 115) Gi mede ki waco ni yoo acel ma pire tek me lok i kom nywaro dano aye me lok i kome calo lwoko nyo lwoko ki pii (nen **Ejek 36:25; Jon 3:5; Tito 3:5-6**): "Jo Ibru 9:13, 19 pwonyo ni lwoko bene onongo ki kiro [nen bene 1 Pet 1:2 (*"ki kiro ki remo ne"*)]. . . I acaki me tyeng me 10, lacoc oloko i kom kwer magi me lwoko kom ki lok ma kigonyo ni 'lwoko.' Lok ma en tiyo kwede en aye nying *batija*. Kubbe ma tye i kin 'batija' ma tye i tyeng me 10 ki kit me kiro remo i tyeng me 13 ki 19 nen ka maleng." (Ibid.: 124) Medo i kom meno, **Tito 3:5-6** loko i kom dwoko kwowa odoco ma tye ka timme pi cwiny maleng ma obedo "*ki oonyo woko*." Kit ma batija nyutu keto lanyut i kom ribbe wa ki Kricito, ma kitimo ki tic pa Cwiny Maleng, "kit [batija] omyero onyut kit me lwoko kom (onyo) onyo tic pa Cwiny Maleng (onyo)" (Ibid.: 126). Jami mogo ma nyutu lok man, ma romo kan ma pe twere me donyo i pii, nonge i buk me pwony pa kanica macon ni *Didache* (c. 70-110), ma waco ni batija omyero gitim "i pii ma mol. Ento ka pii ma mol pe botwu, ci wubatija i pii mukene, ka pe wutwero batija i pii ma ngic, ci wubatija i pii ma lyet." (*Didache* 1989: 7.1-3)

c. **Tam me agiki i kom kit ma batija pire tek kwede.** Kanica mapol gicamo batija dano ci wigi wil woko. Ento, i Jo Roma 6 Paulo olego bot jo Roma me weko bal gi ki kwo kwo ma atir *ma lubbe ki batijagi*. Kit ma kitito kwede malo-ni, batija nyuto kwowa macalo Lukricitayo. Kricito ociko ni obedo acel i kin yub aryo ma en oyabo (**Mat 28:19**). Pi meno, kare ki kare lutela kanica omyero gulwong dano gi me poyo wigi i kom batija gi ki gin ma en nyutu, ni gin gunyuto kom gi i kin lwak ki Kricito ki kanica ne ki kit ma man omyero obed kwede i kwo gi. Kanica mogo gitye ki kwer me mwaka ki mwaka ma lumemba gimoko cikkegi me batija, nyo, ka ngat moni tye ka nongo batija, lumemba mukene me kanica gitwero moko cikkegi me batija dok gicikke me lega pi ngat ma onongo batija-ni. Tic pa Lukwena ma kit meno konyo me ribbe i kanica ki konyo lumemba me tam i kom kwo gi i Kricito.

2. **Cam me Otyeno pa Rwot.** Cam me otyeno pa Rwot (ma bene ki lwongo ni Eucharist i kanica mogo¹¹) obedo yub ma mede ki time i kanica. Kit macalo tye kwede i batija, cam me otyeno pa Rwot nyuto kit ma ngat acel acel tye kwede ki Kricito dok bene waco gin mo i kom kit ma kanica tye kwede: "Ka wan ducu wacamo mugati acel, kanica nyuto ka maleng ni en tye kom acel i Kricito, dul kome mapol gitye ka tic kacel pi dongo kom ducu.." (Leithart 2012: n.p.)

- a. **Cam me Otyeno pa Rwot ki too pa Yecu.** Yecu ocako cam me Otyeno pa Rwot i kare me "Cam me Otyeno me Agikki" (cam me Kato) (**Mat 26:26-29; Mar 14:22-25; Luka 22:14-20; 1 Kor 11:23-26**). I cam me otyeno, Yecu oporo mugati ki kome ma onongo myero kitur, kikopo (kongo vino) ki remone ma onongo myero kiony woko, dok owaco ni myero watim man "*pi poo pira*" (**Luka 22:19; 1 Kor 11:24-25**). In **1 Kor 11:26** Paulo owaci, "*Pien kare ducu ka*

¹¹ Nyig lok ni Eukaristia te lokke ni "miyo pwoc." Holmes owaco ni, "Lok ni *eucharistia*, ma i gicikke manyen kitiyo kwede i lok ma mako 'pwoyo' onyo 'miiyo pwoc' (cf., eg, Tic pa Lukwena 24:3; Pil. 4:6; 1 Tec 3:9), cut cut odoko lok ma mako tic ma pire tek me 'miyo pwoc, ma en aye cam me otyeno bot Rwot' (Cf. Smyrn. 6.2; Justin Martyr, 1 Apology 65)" (Holmes 1989: 153-54n.29).

wucamo mugati man, dok wumato kikopo man, wutye ka tito pi to pa Rwot nio ka en odwogo.” Lok pa Yecu ma ocalo Cam me Otyeno pa Rwot ki kubbene ki nino me Kato (ma onongo poyo wi lamalaika me to ma “okato” i kom Luicrael dok onongo kwako latin romo me gitum; nen **1 Kor 5:7**, “*Kricito me Katowa bene dong kineko woko*”) nyuto jami ma lubo man ma lubbe ki to pa Yecu:

- Kit ma too ne pire tek kwede. John Stott owaco ni, “Mugati ni pe ocung pi kome makwo, ma en obedo kwed gi i meja, ento kome ma onongo ki bi miyo bot gi i kare me to. I yo acel-lu, kongo vino pe ocung pi remone ma onongo tye ka mol i ler kome i kare ma en tye ka lok kwedgi, ento remone ma onongo cokcok-ki ‘kibionyo’ pigi i kare me to. . . . En onongo mito ni ki po i kom to ne makato jami weng. I kare meno, tye maber me waco ni, pe tye dini pa Lukricitayo labongo yatariya. Ka yatariya pe obedo gin ma pire tek i diniwa, ci diniwa pe obedo dini pa Yecu.” (Stott 1986: 68)
- Gin ma oweko en oto. Ma lubbe ki **Mat 26:28; Luka 22:20; ki 1 Kor 11:25** kikopo onongo loko i kom remo pa Kricito keken ento i kom Gicikke Manyen. Gicikke manyen aye gicikke acel keken ma Lubanga ocikke iye me timo kica pi balwa (**Jer 31:34; Mat 26:28**). To pa Yecu obedo “gitum ma Lubanga ociko, ma miyo moko gicikke manyen ki cikke me weko bal, en bito wek jone gudony i gicikke manyen ki Lubanga.” (Stott 1986: 70)
- Miti me tero too ne kene. Me camo mugati ki mato kikopo obedo me tero Yecu Kricito i kinwa (nen Jon 6:53-58). “Kit macalo mugati ma gibaro woko ki ma gionyo kono vino woko, pe oromo, ento myero gucam dok gumat, en bene pe oromo pi tone kikome.” (Stott 1986: 70)

b. *Tam ma pat pat i kom wat ma tye i kin Kricito ki jami ma tye i cam me otyeno pa Rwot.* Ma calo batija, tekwaro pa kanica ma pat pat tye ki niang ma pat pat i kom bedo pa Kricito ma lubo jami ma tye i lobo (mugati ki kikopo).¹² Tye, adaa, neno angwen:

- Loko gin mo me doko kom ki remo pa Kricito. Cik pa Roman Catholic tye ni i kare ma Yecu owaco ni, “*Man aye koma*” (**Mat 26:26; Mar 14:22; Luka 22:19; 1 Kor 11:24**), gin ma en omako i cinge “onongo pud nen calo mugati ducu: ‘kit’ meno pe olokke.” Ento . . . *lok adaa ma tye piny* (‘gin ma tye’) me mugati ni ki loko odoko me kome. I lok mukene, en onongoobedo kome, ma nongo jami weny ma nen ma oyabe bot dano onyo kwedo lok me cayan onongopud tye calo mugati, kit ma onongotye kwede con.” (“Loko gin mo me doko kom ki remo pa Kricito” 2017: Roman Catholic Church) I kare-ni bene, ka padi ma kicimo maber tye ka miyo cam me cam, gin ma tye i mugati ki vino ki waco ni giloko (kiloko) me doko kom ki remo pa Kricito kikome, kadi bed ni “kit” (kit ma nen kwede woko) tye kit meno.
- Ribbe i Cakramento (Loko gin mo me doko kom ki remo pa Kricito). “Luther ye ni kom ki remo pa Kricito tye ‘ada ki ma rwate i, ki ki i te kit’ pa mugati ki vino ma ki keto maleng (jami ma tye iye), wek jo ma gi nywako i yub me nywako tam gucam ki mato jami ma tye iye ki kom ki remo pa Kricito kikome i kwer me lega kadi bed ni gitye jo ma ye nyo pe. Pwony pa Lutheran me bedo tye kikome bene ki ngeyo ni yub me kwer [kare mukene ki lwongo ni loko gin mo me doko kom ki remo pa Kricito].” (“Eucharist in Lutheranism” 2017: Beliefs)
- Bedo tye i yoo me cwiny. Kanica ma ki loko gii (Presbyterian ki mukene ma oyabe ki bot John Calvin) gipwonyo ni “kom pa Kricito ki remo ne tye i yub me lega, ento ni bedo ne ni ki tito ne i yoo me cwiny ma ka camo kome. En tye ka bedo tye ki cwiny mere ma calo

¹² Lega me Eucharistic macon loyo ki keto i *Didache* (c. 70-110) kit ma lubo ni:

“9. Dong ma mako Eukaristia, mi pwoc kit man: Mukwongo, ma mako kikopo: Wamiyo pwoc boti, Wonwa, pi yat olok maleng pa laticci Daudi, ma imiyo wangeyo botwa kun itiyi ki Yecu, laticci; deyo obed boti matwal.

Dok i kom mugati ma gibaro-ni: Wapwoyi, Wonwa, pi kwo ki nec ma don imiyo wangeyo pi Yecu laticci; deyo obed boti matwal. Kit macalo mugati man ma kipoko-ni opokke woko i wi godi ci lacen ocokke kacel ci odoko acel, kit meno bene kanicawu myero ocokke kacel ki i agikki lobo i kerwu; pien deyo ki teko tye megii matwal i Yecu Kricito.

Ento pe iwek ngat mo ocam nyo omat ki i Eukaristiawu kono jo ma gunongo batija i nying Rwot, pien Rwot bene owaco i kom lok man ni: ‘Pe wumi gin maleng bot gwok.’

10. Dok ka dong wutyeko camo, wumi pwoc kit man: Wapwoyi, Won Maleng, pi nyinji maleng ma imiyo obedo i cwinywa, ki pi ngec ki niye ki kwo ma pe to ma imiyo wangeyo botwa pi Yecu laticci; deyo obed boti matwal. In, Ladit ma tek loyo ducu, icweyo jami ducu pi nyinji, dok imiyo cam ki gin amata bot dano wek gubed ki yomcwiny, wek gupwoyi; ento imiyowa cam ki gin amata me cwiny, ki kwo ma pe tum pi laticcit. . . .” (*Didache* 1989: 9.1-10.3) Ma nok loyo, man nyuto ni pwony pa Roman Catholic ma loko kom dano obedo tam ma lacen.

ngat moni camo ki mato i niyee. Pi meno i cam me otyeno pa Rwot, ki kwero cam me otyeno pa Rwot. miyo caden ni Kricito tye ki kwo; pi meno, adaa obedo "ribbe" kwede. ("Cam pa Rwot i lok me tekwaro ma ki loko" 2017: acaki) Man tye lok pa Anglicans ki Methodists bene.

- Neno me poyo wic. "Nipo i kom dini obedo niye pa dul mogo me Protanti ni jami ma tye i mugati ki vino (onyo gin ma ki lwongo ni juice) i Eucharist (ma pol kare ki lwongo ni cam me otyeno pa Rwot ki bot dano ma gipoyo wic) obedo lanyut me kom ki remo pa Yecu, kwer man ki keto keken onyo ma pire tek calo kwer me poyo wic. Lok ni oa ki i Luka 22:19: 'Wutim man me po pira' ki gonyo lok ma lubo ni yub madit pa cam me otyeno pa Rwot tye me konyo ngat ma tye ka nywako me po i kom Yecu ki gin ma en oto i kom yatariya." ("Memorialism" 2016: n.p.) Lok pa Kricito ma oyabo yub man onongo pe twero bedo ni kome onongo tye i kom mugati ki vino nyo ni mugati ki vino onongo giloko doko kome, pien en onongo tye i kome i nyim lupwonnyene, dok ma peya en ocito i polo ki pongo cwiny maleng i nino me Pentekote Kricito onongo pe tye kabedo ducu (ma en aye, onongo tye kabedo ducu i cawa acel); ma ka meno, lok ne onongotye ka nyutu ni en pe tye ki onongotye ka lwongo lupwonnyene me poyo wic i kom to ne (tam) ki kuro dwogo ne (gen). Man aye rwom pa pol pa Baptists, Evangelicals, ki Pentecostals.

c. *Tam me agiki ma mako cam me otyeno pa Rwot.* Bedo kacel i Cam me Otyeno pa Rwot te lokke ni: (1) Wan wapo i kom too pa Kricito (**Luka 22:19; 1 Kor 11:24-25**); (2) Wan tito too pa Kricito (**1 Kor 11:26**); (3) We *celebrate* Christ, our participation with him, and his presence with us; (4) We *anticipate* Christ's return and the ultimate feast in his presence (**Mat 26:29; Mar 14:25; Luka 22:16, 18; 1 Kor 11:26; nen Yabo 19:7-9**); ki (5) Wan *kwero ki nyutu* bedo kacel ki bedo acel ki luye mukene (**Luka 22:17; 1 Kor 10:16-17**).

Kanica ma pat pat gi kwero cam me otyeno pa Rwot ki rwom ma pat pat (mogo cabit ki cabit, mogo dwe ki dwe, mogo i kare mukene). Labongo paro kit ma ki kwero kwede cam me otyeno pa Rwot, pi tyen lok me lanyut, Paulo waco botwa ni omyero "wanen ken wa" wek wa cam cam me otyeno i "kit ma opore" ki pi "camo ki mato ngolo kop" i komwa kenwa (1 Kor 11:27-29). Ngine kekenwa ma kit meno myero obed ki penye kekenwa ni: (1) Tika atye laye? (2) Tika tye bal mo ma pe aloko iye i kwona? (3) Atye ki wat maber ki kom mukene ki dano mukene i kom lok? Ka watero Cam me Otyeno pa Rwot calo gin ma pire tek, ci twero tic calo yo me kica pa Lubanga me nyikowa cok bote.¹³

III. Kanica: Ticce ki Yubbe—Nyutu

A. *Kanica tye pi kica pa Lubanga pi deyo pa Lubanga*

1. Lubanga pi Kricito olarowa ki oyabo kanica pi kica ne keken (**Mat 16:18; Jon 1:14-17; Rom 3:21-24; 5:14-21; 8:29-30; 11:5-6, 36; 1 Kor 15:10; Ep 1:5-6, 18-23; 2:8-10; 3:1-7; Kol 1:13-23; 2 Tec 2:16-17; 1 Tem 1:12-15; 2 Tem 1:8-11; Tito 2:11; 3:5-7; Ibru 2:9**).

2. Gin ma pire tek i kanica tye me miyo deyo bot Lubanga (**Ic 43:7; 44:23; 46:13; Mat 5:16; Jon 5:44; 12:27-28; 14:13; 17:22-24; Rom 11:36; 15:7-9; 16:27; 1 Cor 6:19-20; 10:31; Ep 1:3-14; 3:21; Pil 1:9-11; 4:20; 1 Tem 1:17; 2 Tem 4:18; 1 Pet 2:12; 4:11; 2 Pet 3:18; Juda 25; Yabo 1:6**).

B. *Kwo pa lukristo—ki kwo pa kanica—tye ma rwate*

Yecu owacci, "Lakwo bino ka kwalo, ka neko ki ka balo keken; An abino wek gubed ki kwo, dok gubed ki kwo muromo" (**Jon 10:10**). Yecu tye ka waco botwa ni "tye yo acel keken me nongo kwo ma pe tum . . . yo acel keken me nongo ngec i kom Lubanga, guti acel keken me cam me cwiny, guti acel keken me gwoko kwo me cwiny—Yecu keken" (Carson 1991: 385). Kwo ma labenaka ma Yecu miyo "pe omyero ki lok ni obedo kare me pongo (kwo ma labenaka keken), ento kwo ma ki tamo ni ber loyo, kwo ma ki bi kwo kwede" (Ibid.). I yo mukene, kwo ma pe tum cakke kombbeddi. Kwo ma labenaka pe obedo kwo ma rii matwal keken ento obedo kwo ma pat. Obedo kwo ma rom ki kwo pa Yecu kikome. Kwo pa Yecu onongo pe ogik i kom gin ma jo mogo gitamo ni obedo "lok me cwiny" keken (lega, kwano Baibul, ki mukene). Ma ka meno, Yecu onyuto ni kwo me ada, kwo mapol ma en miyo, tye ma rwate ki jami ducu dok tiyo i kabedo ducu me kwo. Kit ma lacoc mo owaco kwede ni, "Yecu owoto kun tiyo ki kwo mabup ma dano ducu gineno, kit me kwo ma en obedo kwede-ni olokke ki keto cwinye i kom jami ma mitte pi kwone kekene. (McNeal 2009: 31) I nge lwoko tyen lupwonnyene, Yecu

¹³ Lok ma ki coyo ma ki coyo ma mako kit ma kanica ki yub me lega ni tye kwede ki keto calo **LAMED NGEC 1—TEKWARO ME DINI: KWANO LOK KOM KANICA.**

owaco ni, “*Amiyowu labol wek wun bene wutim kit ma atimowu kwede*” (**Jon 10:15**). Lanen pa Yecu i kom kwo muromo-ni gudo dano ducu ma gilubo kore.

Kit macalo kanica ducu obedo “kom Kricito” (**Rom 12:5; 1 Kor 12:12-27; Ep 3:6; 5:23; Kol 1:18, 24**), lanen pa Yecu me kwo ma opong bene tiyo i kom kanica ducu. Jonathan Dodson owaco ni, “Ka waloko wa bot Yecu, waloko wa i kanica ne. . . . Ka wa tamo i kom kwena maber, wa tamo i kom loko cwiny pa ngat acel acel. Ki tungcel, Baibul pol kare nyutu loko cwiny calo gin ma timme i kin lwak. . . . Ka wa jolo Yecu Kricito macalo Rwot ki Wiwa (**Kol.: 26**), wadoko i kome cutcut. (**Kol 1:18; 2:2**). Ka watiyo calo kanica bot ngat acel acel, wanyuto loc me kica, ma laro dano pa Yecu bot lobo Kit ma loc pa Yecu me larowa tye ka donyo kwede i lobo man, kanica dongo me doko rwom me kwo pa Kricito.” (Dodson 2012: 109-110, emph. in orig.)

C. Lubanga nongo deyo pi niyewa ma nyute i tic me marwa bot Lubanga ki jo mukene

1. Niye obedo kit ma miyo deyo bot Lubanga pien, kit ma ki gonyo kwede, niye neno cen ki bot Lubanga. “*Labongo niye pe twere me yomo cwinye*” (**Ibru 11:6**). “*Gin mo keken ma pe oa ki i niye en aye bal*” (**Rom 14:23**). Niye obedo niye ki gen i kom Lubanga i kit kwowa ducu (**Ibru 11**). Niye ki gen i kom Lubanga obedo nongo tyen lok, yub, ki yengowa i kome, ento pe i jami me lobo man (nen **Pil 4:10-13; Ibru 13:5-14**). Kit ma John Piper owaco kwede, “Lubanga nongo deyo i komwa ka wabedo ki yomcwiny i kome” (Piper 2003: 288).

2. Niye me ada kare ducu nyute i bedo ki winy bot Lubanga (**Mat 7:13-27; Jon 14:21-24; 15:1-11; Yak 1:22-2:26**), dok niye me ada ki bedo ki winy me ada bot Lubanga binyute i mar pi Lubanga ki jo mukene. Gin mumiyo man tye ada pien mar oa ki bot Lubanga pien Lubanga obedo mar (1 Jon 4:7-8, 16) ki wan bene omyero wabed calo en (**Rom 8:29; 1 Kor 15:49; 2 Kor 3:18**). Ada, “*Wa maro, pien en okwongo marowa*” (**1 Jon 4:19**; nen bene **Ep 5:2**). “Ka ngat mo openyo ni, ‘Kit ma Lubanga mari kwede weko imaro jo mukene nining?’ lagam ne tye ni: Nywal manyen kelo rwate meno. Nywale odoco obedo tic pa Cwiny Maleng ma kubbe ki cwinywa ma oto, ma paro piwa kenwa ki cwiny Lubanga makwo, ma lamar wek kwone odok kwowa ki marre odok marwa.” (Piper 2009: 157) Pi meno, mar obedo gin ma pire tek ma nyutu ka ngat moni dong ki nywale odoco. Kit ma mar pire tek kwede i kin Lukricitayo, i kanica, ki i kin Lukricitayo kikome nen i yoo ma lubo ni.:

- Yecu owaco ni cik aryo magi, “*Mar Rwot Lubanani ki cwinyi ducu, ki tiponi ducu, ki tammi ducu,*” ki “*Mar lawoti macalo imarre keni,*” gubedo guti me Baibul ducu (**Mat 22:36-40; Mar 12:28-34; Luka 10:25-28**).
- Lakwena Jon owaco ni “*ngat ma pe maro pe ngeyo Lubanga*” (**1 Jon 4:8**), ki “*Ka dano mo waco ni, ‘An amaro Lubanga,’ kun dag ominne, nongo lagoba; pien ngat ma pe maro ominne ma oneno, pe twero maro Lubana ma pe oneno*” (**1 Jon 4:20**). Pi meno, kit ma watimo kwede “cik me aryo” (ma en aye, kit ma wamaro kwede dano) obedo lanyut ki temo ka ada watye ka timo “cik mukwongo” (ma en aye, maro Lubanga).
- Mar kubbe ki weko balwa (**Luka 7:36-50; 1 Pet 4:8**).
- “Yub” me pwony pa Lukricitayo aye “*mar ma a ki i cwiny maleŋ ki cwiny ma ngoliwa kop-pi ki niye ma pe lokke*” (**1 Tem 1:5**).
- Cik ni ducu ki coyo i lok ma ki waco ni, “*mar lawoti macalo i marre keni*” (**Rom 13:8-10; Gal 5:14**).
- I dyewor ma peya en oto, “cik manyen” ma Yecu omiyo bot lupwonnyene obedo “*wumarre kekenwu, macalo an amarowu*” (**Jon 13:34; 15:17**).
- “*Mar pi ngat acel acel*” aye lanyut acel ma Yecu omiyo ma “*dano weng obi ngeyo ni wun lupwonnyena*” (**Jon 13:35**).
- Mar aye “*yoo maber loyo*” (**1 Kor 12:31**). En dit kato niye ki gen (**1 Kor 13:13**). Ka ngat moni pe ki mar, en “pe gin mo” kadi bed en loko ki leb pa dano ki pa lumalaika, tye ki mot me tito lok pa lunebi, tye ki ngec ducu, dok tye ki niye ma twero loko godi (**1 Kor 13:1-2**). Ka ngat moni pe ki mar, en pe nongo “gin mo” kadi bed en miyo jamine ducu me konyo lucan dok bene miyo kome kene me wango (**1 Kor 13:3**).
- “*Mar matut i kinwa*” omyero kinyut “*makato jami ducu*” mukene-ni (**1 Pet 4:8**).
- Mar obedo gin mukwongo i kin “nyig pa cwiny” ma ki coyo i **Gal 5:22-23** ki nyutu “nyig pa cwiny” weny (ma pire tek, “nyig pa cwiny” tye acel, ento pe pol).
- Mar obedo “*twec maber ma ribowa kacel*” ma omyero kinyut makato jami mukene-ni ducu (**Kol 3:14**).
- Ginacoya lwongo mar ni “*cik me ker*” (**Yak 2:8**).
- Gin ma pire tek loyo i mar tye jalle piri keni: “*Pe tye nat mo ma tye ki mar madit makato man,*

ni dano miyo kwone pi lureme” (Jon 15:13).

- Cik me mar tiyo adada: “*Pi meno, wutim dano kit ma wumito ni guterwu kwede, pien man aye cik ki lok pa lunebi.*” (Mat 7:12; Luka 6:31).
- Lukwena gi medde ki lwongo jo muye i kom mar ki gi cuko cwiny jo muye me nyutu mar bot luwot gi makato (1 Kor 8:1; 16:14; 2 Kor 2:8; 8:24; Gal 5:6, 13; Ep 3:17-19; 4:2, 15; 5:2, 25, 28; Pil 2:1-2; Kol 2:2; 3:14; 1 Tec 3:12; 4:9; Pil 9; Ibru 10:24; 1 Pet 2:17; 4:8; 2 Pet 1:7; 1 Jon 4:7-11; 2 Jon 5).

Tam i kom tic ki yub pa kanica i lok me mar mito ni wa: (1) tam i kom kanica i lok me rwate; ki (2) pe tam i kom gin ma kanica myero otim keken ento kit ma kanica myero otim kwede.

D. Tic angwen ma pire tek ki yub pa kanica

Magi aye tic ki yub pa kanica ma lubo ni ki yubu me bedo kacel ki weng tye pi nyutu niye wa ki medo deyo pa Lubanga:

1. Woro Lubanga. Woro nyutu kica ki mar pa Lubanga odok cen bote. Woro pe obedo tic ma pire tek ento obedo kit ma mako kwo ki tic weny.
2. Pwonyo pa jo ma ye. Bedo lupwonnye pa jo ma ye en keto kica ki mar pa Lubanga i kom Kricito. Bedo lupwonnye kwako dongo ki pwonyo jami ducu ma kwako kwo pa jo muye, “me cwiny” ki jami mukene.
3. Tic bot jo ma pe giye. Tic me pwony (tic, lok ki dano) medo kica ki mar pa Lubanga bot jo ma pwod pe gu ye.
4. Ribbe (bedo ma opong). Bedo kacel ki bedo maber nyutu kanica ma calo ngat ma tye ka nongo kica ki mar pa Lubanga. Nyutu note ki bedo maber obedo lanyut ma pire tek ni kanica tye ka woro Lubanga maber, pwonyo lumemba ne, ki tye ka timo tic pa Lubanga bot lobo.

IV. Woro

Tic pa Lukwena ki yub pa kanica tye i woro Lubanga. **Jab 29:2** lwongo wa me woro: “*Wumi Rwot deyo ma opore pi nyije; wuwor Rwot i deyo me lej*” (nen bene **Jab 96:7-9**).

A. Woro obedo gin ma mako cwinywa ki me cwiny ma mako kwo wa weny ma ka bedo gin ma watimo ki woko ki me kom

“Gin ma pire tek, ma pire tek, ma pe kitwero rwenyo, ma nyutu cwiny me woro en aye bedo ki yomcwiny ki Lubanga i Kricito. Gin ma otimme ni medo rwom me kwo ne, ki rwom ma kit meno en aye woro. . . . Woro pe obedo gin ma nen woko mukwongo; obedo gwoko cwiny me cwiny ma mako kit ki yoo pa Lubanga i Kricito. En obedo gwoko Kricito, bedo ma oyeng ki jami ducu ma Lubanga tye piwa i Kricito. Ka jami eni pe, ci woro mo pe, kadi bed ni tye kit nyo lok ango ma tye.” (Piper 2010: 250-51, *emph. in orig.*)

1. Woro tye pi Lubanga ki Kricito. Woro obedo lagam wa i kom ngat ma Lubanga obedo, ngo ma en otimo, ngo ma en tye ka timone, ki ngo ma en obi timone. Gin ma pire tek i woro tye bedo ma oyeng ki Lubanga i Kricito (nen **Jab 32:11; 37:4; 42:1; 100:2; Pil 1:20-21; 4:4, 10-13; Kol 3:4**).
 - a. *Woro Lubanga i polo cung i kom:* ngat ma Lubanga obedo (deyo mere; kit ma en tye kwede me aura), ki gin ma Lubanga otimo, tye ka timone, ki ma bitimone kun wok ki i Kricito (cwec; larre; locce; ngolo kop ma tye ka bino)—nen **Ic 6:1-8; Yabo 4-5; 7:9-17; 11:15-19; 15; 19:1-6**.
 - b. *Jami eni*—Kit pa Lubanga ki ticce—obedo gin ma pire tek i woro i Jabuli madongo me woro (nen **Jab 8; 19; 24; 29; 33; 46-48; 63; 65-68; 76; 84; 87; 92; 93; 96-100; 103; 104; 111; 113; 115; 117; 135; 145-150**).
 - c. Woro bibedo matwal pien Lubanga bedo matwal.
2. Woro keto deyo i kom Lubanga dok konyowa me lokowa me doko cal pa Kricito.
 - a. *Lubanga nyutu kit mabeco ma malo ki maber loyo weng*—bedo maleng, ber, mar, lok ada, ryeko, ngolo kop atir, kica, kica, bedo lagen, ki mukene.
 - b. *Dano tero gin ma gipako calo gin ma pire tek.* “Ka wapako Lubanga pi ngolo kop atir, ci watero ngolo kop atir calo gin ma pire tek. Ka wapwoye pi kicane, ci watero kicane calo gin ma pire tek. Ka wapako Lubanga pi kit ma kit meno, ci waterogi calo gin ma pire tek dok wan kikomwa bene nyikke cok botgi.” (Doriani 2001: 92)

B. Tye dul mapol me woro (ma en aye, kwo pi Lubanga ki tic pire i kwo wa ducu) ki dul ma nok me woro (ma en aye, bino kacel macalo dul me woro wot)

Gin aryo ni gi rwate—waworo Rwot me nono ka woro wa ma tidi pe rwate ki woro ma lac (nen **1 Cam 15:22-23; Ps 51:14-17; Ic 1:11-17; 29:13-16; Jer 6:16-20; 7:21-26; Ejek 16:48-50; Koc 6:6; Mic 6:6-8; Mat**

12:1-8; 15:5-9; 23:23; Mar 12:28-33; Luka 6:6-10; Rom 12:1; Kol 3:23-24; Yak 1:27).

1. Woro kwako jami weng ma kwako kwo wa ki bedo.

a. *Woro me ada timme i kare me kwowa ducu, pe i Ceng Cabit keken.* Kit me woro myero ogud kit ma waneno kwede dano ki jami mukene ducu me kwowa (nen **Jon 4:21-24; Rom 1:9-10; 12:1; Pil 3:3**). Rick Warren owaco ni, "Pol kare ki temo wa me timo '*jami madongo*' pi Lubanga. Ki lok ada, Lubanga cwinye bedo yom ka watimo jami matino tino bote pi mar me bedo lawiny. Twero bedo ni jo mukene pe gineno, ento Lubanga nenogi dok nenogi calo tic me woro. Kare madit twero bino kicel i kwo, ento kare matino tino gurumowa ki i jami matino tino calo tito nino ducu. lok ada, bedo ki cwiny me kica, ki cuko cwiny jo mukene, wakelo nyero i wang Lubanga Lubanga tero tic ma yot me bedo ki winy calo gin ma pire tek loyo lega, pak, nyo mot ma Baibul waco botwa., '*Gin anga ma yomo cwiny Rwot makato: gitum awana ki gitum nyo winyo doge? Bedo lawiny ber makato miyo gitum*' [**1 Cam 15:22**]." (Warren 2002: 96, emph. in orig.) Kit cwiny man ki coyo i **1 Kor 10:31** ma waco ni, "*Ka wucamo cam nyo ka wumato mat, nyo gin ducu ma wutiyo, wutim ducu pi miyo deyo bot Lubana*" (nen bene **Ep 5:18-20; 6:7; Kol 3:17, 23**). John Piper tito lok, "Cik manyen tiyo ki lok me woro ma dit loyo [**1 Kor 10:31; Kol 3:17**] labongo lok mo i kom tic me woro. Gin gi tito kwo. . . Ki adaa, lok ma pire tek tye ni 'kare ducu' ki 'pi jami weng'—'mi pwoc kare ducu ki pi jami weng' [**Eph 5:20**]. Man twero bedo gin ma omyero watim i yub me woro, ento pe obedo tic pa Paulo me waco ne botwa. Ticce tye me lwongo pi woro ma rwate, ma tye i cwiny ki woro ma kwako jami ducu i kwo ducu." (Piper 2010: 245)

b. *Woro me ada kwako jami ducu ma watye kwede (wiwa ki cwinywa; tamwa, kit ma wawinyo kwede, ki dong mitiwa).* Woro Lubanga me ada obedo woro "*i cwiny ki ada*" (**Jon 4:21-24**).

(1) "Cwiny" nyutu ni woro omyero omi cwiny wa, tam wa, ki cwiny wa ma nongo Cwiny Maleng miyo wa bedo ki kero ki ywayo wa me woro (nen **Mat 15:8-9; 1 Kor 14:25**).

(2) "Ada" nyutu ni woro omyero obed ma cung i kom kwena maber ki Lok (Baibul)-ma cung i kom, pien Lubanga otingo Lokke malo ki onyutu kome botwa i Lok ma odoko kom (Yecu) ki i Lokke ma en ocoyo (Baibul), ma gin aye lok ada (**Jab 119; 138:2; Jon 1:1-14; 14:6; 17:17; Ep 1:13; 1 Tem 2:15; 3:16-17; Ibru 1:1-2; Yak 1:18**).

2. Woro nyutu bot Lubanga ni wawore bote i yoo weng ma en oketo. Pi meno, waworo Lubanga kun watiyo ki:

a. *Wero wer* (**Jab 47:67; 95:1-7; 96:1-10; 98:1-6; Mar 14:26; 1 Kor 14:26; Ep 5:18-19; Col 3:16; Yabo 5:8-10**).

b. *Pako en* (**Jab 111:1-10; 112:1; 135:1-4; 144:1-150:6; Luka 24:52-53; Tic pa Lukwena 2:46-47; Rom 15:7-13; Ibru 2:11-12; 13:15; 1 Pet 4:11; Yabo 4:8-11; 5:11-14; 7:9-14; 19:4-6**).

c. *Tito bal ki ngut i kom bal.* Keto Lubanga malo omyero oter wa i bedo ki tam ma rwate ki bal wa. Man omyero oter i loko cwiny me ada ki dong gen me timo kica (nen **Jab 34:18; 51:16-17; Ic 6:3-7; Luka 5:8; 2 Kor 7:9-11; Yak 5:16; 1 Jon 1:5-9; Yabo 5:2-5**).

d. *Cam me otyeno pa Rwot* (**1 Kor 10:16-17; 11:23-26**).

e. *Kwan, tito lok, ki dong pwonyo Lokke* (**Tic pa Lukwena 2:42; 5:42; 1 Kor 14:19; 2 Kor 4:5; 1 Tem 4:6, 11, 13, 16; 6:2b; 2 Tem 2:2; 3:16-17; 4:1-4; Tito 2:1**).

f. *Prayer* (**Tic pa Lukwena 1:14; 2:42; 1 Temceo 2**).

g. *Miyo* (**1 Kor 16:1-2; 2 Kor 8-9**).

h. *Gamo ki kwo me mic ma kwo* (**Jon 10:27; 15:8; Rom 12:1; Ep 2:8-10; 4:11-5:21; Kol 1:9-10; 2:6-7; 3:23-24**).

V. Doko Lapwonnye

- Nyig lok me leb Greek pi "lapwonnye" obedo *mathētēs*. "*Mathētēs* nyutu jami mapol i cik manyen ma loyo latin kwan onyo latin kwan keken. Obedo ngat ma lubo cik ma jolo pwony ma kimiyo bote ki miyo bedo cik me kwo ne." (Zodhiates 1993: *mathētēs*, 936)

- "Lok pa Yecu i kom lapwonnye kwako jami adek ma kwako tam, bedo ki wat, ki tic. Jami eni ki nyutu gi ki lok adaa me kwena maber (ma rwate) i kin mar me nino ducu (ma rwate) ki yub me kica me batija dano i nying Won, Wod, ki Cwiny Maleng (tic me tucu jiri). *Lapwony pa Yecu, dong, obedo ngat ma pwonyo lok me kwena maber, tito lok me kwena maber, ki tito lok me kwena maber*. Ki lok macek, lapwonnye gicung i kom kwena maber." (Dodson 2012: 37-38, emph. in orig.)

- "Lapwonnye obedo ngat ma tye: Lubu Kricito (wic). Lapwonnye omina kene bot Yecu macalo Lalar ki Rwot me kwo ne. . . . Bedo ki loko ki Yecu (cwiny). Yecu owaco ni wabingeyo yat ki i nyige (nen Matayo

7:17-20). En onongo pe tye ka waco ni nyig ma pe ki roc; En onongo tye ka waco ni pito nyig yat. Ka wa tero kare me lubo kor Yecu, En loko wa i cwinywa-En loko ngat ma wabedo. Ki keto cwinye i kom tic pa Yecu me laro dano ki i bal gi (cing gi). Yecu olarowa pi tyen lok mo. . . . Tic pa Lukwena pa Lubanga dong obedo tic wa, ki wangeyo ni wan aye watye ki twero i kom dul me tekwaro wa. Cing wa tye pi ticce. . . . Obedo tic ki mot pa Lakricitayo acel acel me bedo lapwonnye pa Yecu, dok obedo tic pa kanica ducu me loko dano me doko lupwonnye.” (Putnam 2010: 32-33, 35)

- “Pwonyo lupwonnye obedo bedo ma wawoto kacel ki lupwonnye mukene me cuko cwiny, miyo jami ki temo ngat acel acel i mar me dongo me dongo i Kricito. Man kwako yubo latin kwan me pwonyo jo mukene bene.” (Ogden 2007: 4n.5)
- “Ka i loko dano me doko lupwonnye, kare weny i nongo kanica. Ento ka i yubu kanica, pol kare inongo lupwonnye. . . . Myero waniang ni kanica obedo adwogi me bedo lupwonnye ento pe obedo gin ma okelo. Ka imoko tammi me gero kanica, pe tye gin mo ma nyutu ni ibi loko dano me doko lupwonnye. Tye atir ni ibi yubu luwil ma jenge i kom tic me cwiny ma ludiro dini gi miiyo.” (Breen 2011: 11)
- “Kanica ni ber calo lupwonnye kenen. Gurup ma wer, tito kwena ma rwate, jami ma ki yubu maber ki yub mabeco pe miyo kanica bedo maber ka lupwonnye gubedo luwil kenen ki pe gi tye ka timo tic madit me loko dano me doko lupwonnye. Ento ka lupwonnye ma i kanica ni gitye ki teko ki gitye ka tic, ci kanica ni tye matek ki ma yot. . . . Watimo jami angeg pi kare malac. Myero walok cik ni. Wa tamo ni yoo me bedo ki lupwonnye maber tye me yubu kanica maber, ma nongo yoo me bedo ki kanica maber tye me yubu lupwonnye maber.” (Cole 2011: n.p.)
- “I kom kanica ma yot, woro tero dano i tito kwena maber, ma tero dano i doko lupwonnye. . . . Tic pa Lukwena me tito kwena omyero ki yub me kelo ngat ma olokke i kanica ma i gang, kama tic me pwonyo dano twero time iye. . . . Ka tic me tito kwena pe okelo jo ma guloko cwinygi i kom Kricito ma nen, nongo tye calo konyo i nywal pa latin ki dong weko latin woko i piny ma ngic kene. . . . Lok ma pire tek: *The true object of evangelism, in the context of the Great Commission, is discipleship.*” (Colson 1992: 343-45, *emph. in orig.*)

A. Gin ma tye i ginacoya

Tic pa Lukwena ki yub pa kanica tye i yubu jo maleng pi tic me pwony-i lok mukene, kelo lupwonnye. Lok ma pire tek ma tito gin ma pire tek bot kanica ni tye **Ep 4:11-16**: ¹¹*Oketo jo mogo me bedo lukwena, ki mogo me bedo lunebi, ki mogo me bedo lutit lok me kwena maber, ki mukene me bedo lukwat ki lupwony,* ¹²*Pi yub ma jo pa Lubanga guyubo pi tiyo tic, pi doŋo kom pa Kricito;* ¹³*nio ka wan ducu wadoko acel i niye, ki i ŋeyo Wod pa Lubanga, wadoko jo muteggi, nio wa i kit dit ma rom ki Kricito.* ¹⁴*Pi meno, pe doŋ wabibedo litino, ma yamo me pwony mapatpat tingowa tuŋŋi tuŋŋi ki kunnu, ma yamo me pwony me bwola pa dano tye ka tingowa woko ki i diro me bwola;* ¹⁵*ento ka waloko lok ada ki mar, omyero wadong i yo ducu me donyo i ngat ma en aye wiwa, en aye Kricito,* ¹⁶*ki bote kom ducu, ma doŋ giribbe kacel ki gin ma dul kom acel acel tiyo kwede, kun lubo kit ma dul kom acel acel tiyo kwede maber, miyo kom dongo, wek odong kome kene i mar* (nen bene **Rom 8:29; Kol 1:28-29; 1 Tec 3:11-13; 2 Tem 2:2; 1 Jon 2:3-6**).

I dul mapol, Yecu olwongo dano me lubo kore macalo lupwonyene ki oloko i kom kit me bedo lupwonyene (nen **Mat 4:18-22; 5:3-16; 10:24-25; 12:46-50; Mar 3:31-35; Luka 6:40; 8:19-21; 9:23-24, 57-62; 14:25-33; Jon 8:31-32; 13:34-35; 15:1-8, 18-20**).

B. Guti me bedo lupwonnye: kwena maber

Lubanga tye maleng, kite atir, kite atir, ki ber (**Acak 18:25; Nia 34:6-7; Lev 11:44; Yubu 34:10-12; Jab 5:4; 136:1; 145:17; Hab 1:13; Rom 1:18; Yak 1:13**). Kadi bed ni dano mukwongo (Adam ki Kawa) kicweyogi labongo bal, gin guyero me lubo Catan ki kwero winyo Lubanga pi meno gudoko lubalo (**Acak 3:1-19**). Kit ma adugi ne tye kwede, dano weng cake i kom Adam ki Kawa ki nywalo gi i kit me bal ma ki ngeyo ni bal ma bedo i kom dano; bal man ma tye i cwiny dano-ni obedo “cik” nyo teko ma tye ka tic i cwiny dano acel acel (**Rom 7:5, 8-11, 14-24; Gal 5:17; Ibru 3:12-13**). Man kelo bal ma dano weny gi kato ki iye (**Acak 8:21; Jab 51:5; 143:1-2; Jer 17:9; Mar 7:20-23; Rom 3:9-18, 23; 5:12-14; 7:14-24**). Baibul tito botwa atir adwogi pa gin ni: “*mucara me bal en too*” (**Rom 6:23**; see also **Gen 2:17; Ejek 18:4, 20; Rom 5:12**). Pien Lubanga tye maleng, en pe twero diyo bal (**Kab 1:13; Rom 1:18**). Lubanga bene ngolo kop atir: “Pi kite maleng dok ma pe ki roc-ci Lubanga pe twero umo wange i kom tim pa dano maraco calo gin ma konye pe..” (Alexander 2008: 130, 131)

Ka dano omyero gubed i rwom ma opore ki Lubanga ki gu nong kwo ma labenaka, bal gi omyero ki lok iye. Man kelo peko madit atika. Pien Lubanga kikome tye maleng ki pe ki roc, meno aye rwom ma en keto i komwa (**Mat 5:48**). Peko ma tye bot dano tye ni pe watwero cobo rwom pa Lubanga me bedo maleng ki bedo ma pe ki roc piwa kenwa. Mukwongo, “ka ngat moni otimo bal, pe twere me bedo maber” (Sproul 2002: 94).

Me aryo, kadi wa jami mabeco ma watimo nongo tye ki bal. Adaa, ka wa tye ka timo jami maber me bwot ki i pwod pa Lubanga ki i mac me kapiny, meno keken aye miyo tic wa maber pe "ber" pien ka miti wa tye me bwot ki i mac me kapiny kun watimo "tic maber," ki dong tic meno, kit ma ki ngeyo kwede, tye me paro piwa kenwa ki me tamo piwa kenwa, ma en kikome obedo bal. Me adek, kadi bed ni jami mabeco ma watimo pe loko kit bal ki miti me bal ma tye i cwinywa. Pi meno, tic mabeco pe loko jo ma kitgi atir, ma gitye ki roc me doko jo ma kitgi atir, ma gipe ki bal; i cwiny gi, gin gibedo dano ma timo bal. Ento, Lubanga lamar dok pe mito ni ngat mo orweny woko (**Ejek 18:23; 33:11; 2 Pet 3:9; 1 Jon 4:8**).

Dong kwena maber obedo ngo? Nyig lok ni "kwena maber" obedo nyig lok me leb Greek (*euaggelion*) man tyen lokke ni "kwena maber" (Danker 2000: *euaggelion*, 402; Green and McKnight 1992: 282). "Nyig lok me leb Grik ni 'kwena maber' (ev-angelion) onongo poko kwena pa Lukricitayo ki pa dini mukene-ni. 'Ev-angel' onongoobedo kwena me gin mo madit ma otimme i tekwaro, ma calo loyo lweny onyo cito pa kabaka manyen, ma loko kit pa dano ma tye ka winyo lok ki mito lagam ki bot ngat ma tye ka winyo lok. Pi meno kwena maber-ri obedo kwena i kom gin ma Lubanga otimo me oo botwa. Pe obedo tam i kom gin ma myero watim wek wao bot Lubanga." (Keller nd: 1) Kwena maber ni Lubanga otimo piwa gin ma onongo pe watwero timone piwa kenwa. "*gibitowa i yo ducu macalo wan bene, ento pe watimo bal mo*" (**Ibru 4:15**). En oweko en obedo ngat ma ocung piwa, me tero balwa i kome ki culo pwod ma onongo myero wacul ento onongo pe watwero culo (**Rom 8:1-4; 2 Kor 5:21; Gal 3:13; Kol 2:13-14; 1 Tem 2:5-6; 1 Pet 2:24**). I kare meno bene, Yecu Kricito onongo obedo Lubanga. "Lubanga pe, dong, okelo arem i kom ngat mukene, ento i kom yatariya en oketo arem, tim gero, ki tim maraco me lobo i kome. . . . Man obedo Lubanga ma odoko dano dok omiyo kwone me woro kit ma atir ki mar me kica wek en ojwero tim maraco ducu labongo balo wa. Pingo Yecu onongo myero omiwa kica? onongo tye banya ma myero kicul—Lubanga kikome aye oculo" (Keller 2008: 192-93, 197)

Cer pa Yecu ki i kin jo muto ki dok cen bot Wonne omoko anga ma Yecu obedo dok onyuto ni Wonne oye ginkok pa Kricito i kom yatariya piwa. Pi meno, ngat ma Yecu obedo ki ngo ma en otimo obedo cwiny lok me kwena maber. Ki waco ne kare ki kare i cik manyen, labolle, **1 Kor 15:1-5**: "*Utmegina, kombeddi doj amito atit botwu lok me kwena maber ma yam atito botwu, ma yam wugamo bene, ma wucunj iye, ma doj wularre pire, ka ce wumako matek i lok ma atittiwu-ni, ka pe yam wuye nono. Pien amiyo botwu gin ma pire tek mukwongo ma an bene anongo, ni Kricito oto pi balwa ma lubbe ki ginacoya, ki ni giyike, dok ni gicere i nino me adek kit ma ginacoya waco, dok ni en onen bot Kepa, lacen bot jo apar wiye aryo*" (nen bene **Jon 20:30-31; Tic pa Lukwena 10:36-43; 16:30-31; Rom 1:1-4, 16-17; 3:23-28; 10:8-13; 1 Kor 2:2; 1 Pet 3:18**). Larre tye ki miyo ki bot Lubanga bot dano ma calo *mic* me kica; obedo ki *gamo* ki dano keken ki niye i Kricito. Kit ma **Ep 2:8-9** waci, "*Pien pi kicane omiyo gilarowu pi niyewu; dok meno pe oa ki botwu, ento obedo mot pa Lubanga; pe pi tic, wek nat mo pe owakke.*" Me bedo larre te lokke ni myero walok cwinywa i kom balwa, waye ki niye gin ma Kricito otimo piwa, dok wadok cen bot Kricito macalo Rwot me kwowa (**Mat 11:28; Mar 1:14-15; Jon 1:12; 3:16; 17:3; Tic pa Lukwena 26:20; 1 Jon 1:8-9**). I Kricito, wabedo agonya ki i kom bal ki pwod me bal calo ka waculo wel me bal ducu piwa kenwa (**Rom 6:3-7; Gal 2:20**). Ki adaa, ka waloko bot Kricito ki niyee, en pe tero balwa keken i kome ki culu wel pi balwa ma onongo myero wacul, ento en bene keto i komwa kit ma atir wek wacung i nyim Lubanga (**Ic 53:5-6, 10-11; Rom 10:4; 2 Kor 5:21; Ibru 2:17-18; Pet 14:14; 3:18**).

Ka wa ye lok me kwena maber ki wa loko bot Kricito macalo Rwot wa, jami weng ma mako kwo wa bedo ki adwogi: (1) Dano weny ma gi ribbe ki Kricito pi niye gi tye ki gen me larre gi. Ka larre onongo jenge i kom tutewa kenwa, onongo pe watwero bedo ki gen ni "watimo gin ma oromo" me nongo larre. Ento, pien Lubanga-i-Kricito otimo piwa gin ma onongo pe watwero timone, Lukricitayo gitwero dok gitye ki gen ni gitye ki dok gibibedo larre matwal (**Jon 3:36; 6:37, 47; 11:25; 1 Jon 5:11-12**). (2) Bedo lalar ki bedo kacel ki Kricito loko rwom me cik pa Lukricitayo. "Yatariya gonyo dano ki i teko pa bal, kwanyo kiniga pa Lubanga, lwoko bal ki bal, dwoko dano ma giye i kom Lubanga, ki kelo loc i kom lukwor me cwiny ma neko dano" (Demarest 1997: 196). (3) Bedo lalar ki bedo kacel ki Kricito loko Lukricitayo i cwiny. Ka ngat mo obino bot Kricito, en nongo cwiny manyen (**Ejek 36:26; 2 Kor 3:3**), tam pa Kricito (**1 Kor 2:16**), ki cwiny ma oa ki bot Kricito (**Ejek 36:26; Jon 14:17**). (4) Bedo lalar ki bedo kacel ki Kricito miyo Lukricitayo bedo ki wat macok, ki Lubanga kun wok ki bot Kricito. Lukricitayo gitwero "*wunyk cok bot komker me kica ki tekwinj*" (**Heb 4:16**; see also **Heb 7:19**) pien Kricito tye "i" jo ma ye (**Jon 14:20; 17:23; Rom 8:10; Gal 2:20; Ep 3:17; Kol 1:27; 1 Jon 3:24; Yabo 3:20**) dok jo ma giye aye "gitye i kin Kricito." (**Rom 8:1; 12:5; 16: 6, 7, 9-10; 1 Kor 1:2, 30; 4:10, 15; 15:18, 22; 2 Kor 1:21; 5:17; 12:2; Gal 1:22; 3:28; 6:15; Ep 1:3; 2:6, 10; Pil 1:1; Col 1:2; 1 Tec 2:14; 4:16; 1 Tem 3:13; 2 Tem 3:12; Pil 23; 1 Pet 5:14**). (5) Bedo ki larre ki bedo kacel ki Kricito miyo bot Lukricitayo gin ma weko gi bedo ki miti manyen ki yoo manyen me kwo. Pien Kricito tye i kinwa ki wan tye ki cwiny manyen, tam manyen, ki cwiny manyen, rwom me kwo ne ki jami ma pire tek botwa doko jami ma pire tek botwa ki jami ma pire tek botwa. En tye ka tic i kin waa ki i kin waa me miyo wa bedo calo en (**Rom 8:29; Pil 2:12-13**). (6) Bedo lalar ki bedo kacel ki Kricito cweyo dano manyen (**Jon 3:3; Rom 6:4; 2 Kor 5:17; Gal 6:15**); jo muye gi *gamo* gi i ot pa Lubanga macalo lutinone (**Jon 1:12; Rom 8:14-17, 23; 9:4; Gal 3:26; 4:5-7; Ep 1:5; 2:19; 1**

Jon 3:1) ki gi doko wat macok i kin gii macalo omege ki lumege (me labolle, **Mat 1:15; Tic pa Lukwena 1:16; Tic pa Lukwena 1:16; 6:3; 12:17;** (7) I nino mo acel, Kricito obi dwogo ki yubu lobo weny ki ginacweya weny (**Rom 8:18-23; 2 Pet 3:3-13; Yabo 21:1-11**). Meno, i adaa, obedo kwena maber.

Niang matut ki pwoc pi kwena maber ki pwoc pi kwena maber ki pwoc tye gin ma pire tek bot lupwonnye ni: "Lok me kwena maber-ri tye pi lupwonnye keken, pe pi 'lutim bal,' en gwoko dok loko dano i wat keken, pe dano acel acel ma gicito kene keken. [Latela madit] tye ka keto cwinye i tito kwena maber bot jo ma pwod pe gubedo lupwonnye ki pwonyo lok me kwena maber bot jo ma dong gupwonnye. Yecu oketo kwena maber mukwongo, ma tero dano me loko ki dongo lupwonnye. En pe lwongo dano me tito kwena mukwongo, kun weko bedo lupwonnye bedo gin ma pe mitte me aryo. Tic pa Lukwena me tito kwena ki pwonyo dano me bedo lupwonnye weng tye pi kwena maber. . . . Yecu otito kwena acel-li bot lwak ma en opwonyo ki lupwonnyene. En onongo pe ki jo apar wiye aryo ni i kom gin mo ma pire tek, ma kwako lok me kwena maber me pwonyo jami ma rwom ne lamal. Lok me kwena maber ni tye pi lutino kwan ma pwod gu tyeko kwan ki ma gu tyeko kwan pien pe tye ngat mo ma romo kwan ki i lok me kwena maber. Yecu opwonyo lok me kwena acel me ker bot lubalo ki jo maleng. Pingo? Pien yub me kica ne en aye yoo acel keken me cobo peko wa me bal, Lukricitayo onyo jo ma pe Lukricitayo. Gin aryo ni gi mito kica, dwoko kuc, ki dwoko teko pa kwena maber me ngeyo ki bedo ki yomcwiny i kom Lubanga, pi tyen acel keken ento pi kare me kwo gi weny." (Dodson 2012: 17, 19, 36, 38)

Lutela mapol me kanica gi tye ki neno ma piny tutwal i kom kwena maber: Gi tamo ni obedo "ABC" me dini pa Lukricitayo keken, ni tye pi tito kwena ki lubalo keken, ki ni en tye pi wel ma nok pa niye ma ngat moni myero obed kwede me "bedo larre." Lutela kanica ma kit meno pol kare gi jenge i kom cik ki rwom ma dano gu yubu, lok ma ki waco ki i wi meja, ki lwooro me ryemo dano i kanica me doro kit pa lumemba gi. Kit me timo man nyutu ni lutela kanica onyo lumemba me kanica pe gi niang lok me kwena maber wacel. Ki lok ada, "lok me kwena maber-ri tye me ker, ma miyo kwo dok maro kwo ducu, dok lok me kwena maber mito gin ducu ma lok me kwena maber miyo." (Ibid.: 37)¹⁴

Lok me kwena maber loko wa i cwinywa wek wabed ki niye i kom Yecu macalo Rwot me kwowa. Darrow Miller oloko i kom lweny me ryeko i kin kanica "i kin jo ma gi keto rwom me tic me tito kwena maber onyo tic pa lwak. Dul weng tye kakare, ki gin weng tye ka timo gin marac. Aloka loka nyutu gin mo ma nok loyo alokaloka madit, i yoo me kwo weny, ma calo ka ler ma ki lwongo ni caterpillar oloko doko lakalatwe. En pe obedo alokaloka madit i dini ento obedo loko tam pa dano kwo pa ngat moni. (Miller 1998: 73) Alokaloka ma kwena maber okelo tye ma pire tek:

- Bedo lalar ki bedo kacel ki Kricito miyo Lukricitayo bedo ki wat macok, ki Lubanga pi Kricito. Ka ngat moni obino bot Kricito, en doko "dano manyen" (**2 Kor 5:17**). Caki me tela ki teko me kwo ma atir pe oa ki i yoo ma woko (lubo cik ki kwer) ento oa ki i yoo ma iye; gin ma pire tek ma miiyo tela ki teko en aye Yecu kikome, ma kombedi tye ka kwo i kin jo ne. Kit ma **Gal 2:20** waco kwede, "*giguro an kacel ki Kricito; donj pe an aye ma kwo, ento Kricito aye bedo kwo i iya; kwo ma atye kwede kombeddi-ni, abedo kwede pi niye i kom Wod pa Lubanga, ma omara ka omine kene pira.*" Yecu ominiwa cwiny manyen (**Ejek 36:26; 2 Kor 3:3**), tam (**1 Kor 2:16**), ki Cwiny (**Ejek 36:26; Jon 14:17**). En tiyo ki lok mere i kin waa ki i kin waa (**Jon 6:63; 68; 8:31-32; 14:26; 16:13-15; 2 Jon 9**). Ki i yoo ma Kricito omiyo bot jo muye, jo pa Kricito gitte ka doko leng ki loko gii wek gubed "*ma yam giyubo woko con ni gibilubo cal pa [Yecu Kricito]*" (**Rom 8:29**).
- Kwena maber loko kitwa. Yatariya gonyowa ki i teko me bal; pe dong wabedo opii ne (**Jon 8:34; Rom 6:16**) ento dong wa tye i Kricito (Eph 6:6). Man miyo bot Lukricitayo miti ki yo manyen me kwo. "Dini tiyo i kom cik ma waco ni 'Awinyo-pi meno Lubanga jolo an.' Ento cik ma tiyo i lok me kwena maber tye ni 'Lubanga oye an pi gin ma Kricito otimo- pi meno awinyo.'" (Keller 2008: 179-80) Kit ma ki waco kwede malo ni, ka ngat moni ogamo Kricito ki oduyo i wat me larre kwede, ngat moni nongo jami ma miite (cwiny manyen, tam manyen, ki cwiny manyen) ma weko ngat ma ye en bedo ki kwo manyen, me miyo deyo bot Lubanga kwo. Ki lok adaa, "labol pa Kricito me deno can i komwa okelo teko manyen ma loko kitwa, mitiwa, ki kitwa" (Demarest 1997: 196). Gin ma tye ka time rom ki poto i mar ki ngat mo: "Mar ni miyo ibedo ki miti me nongo cwak ki bot ngat ma imaro. . . [Ka inyomo ngat ma imaro] Tika iwaco ni, 'ber!'"

¹⁴ I *wel me bedo lupwonnye* Dietrich Bonhoeffer oporo gin ma en olwongo ni "kica ma wel ne yot" ki "kica ma wel ne tek": "Kica ma wel ne yot obedo tito lok me kica labongo mito ngut, batija labongo pwony pa kanica, nywako labongo tito bal, kica labongo tito bal pa ngat acel acel. Kica ma wel ne yot obedo kica labongo bedo lupwonnye, kica labongo Yecu, ki kwo i kom Kricito. . . Kica ma wel ne tek obedo lok me kwena maber ma omyero ki yeny tyen mapol, mic ma omyero ki peny iye, doggola ma dano myero otuk iye pien lwongo wa me lubo kor Yecu Kricito. kica pien en twero timo bal. Ma pire tek loyo, wel centene yot pien weko kwo pa Lubanga bedo ki wel ma lamal . . . dok gin ma oweko Lubanga tye mapol pe twero bedo ma welgi yot botwa. Makato ducu, en aye kica pien Lubanga pe oketo cwinye i kom welle ma rom ki wel me culo kwowa, ento omiyo en piwa. . . . Kica tye ka rwatte kwedwa calo lwongo me kica me lubo kor Yecu, man bino macalo lok me . me timo kica bot cwiny ma otur ki cwiny ma obale." (Bonhoeffer 1963: 47-48)

Atye iye! Kombedi dong atwero timo gin mo keken ma amito? Ngene kene ni pe. Kombedi dong pe i kuro ngat ma imaro me penyo en me timo gin mo ma imito. gin mo kiken ma yomo cwiny gi ki yomo cwiny gi. Pe tye dic mo kiken onyo bedo ki tam me bedo ki twero, ento kit ni oloko woko ki tam ki cwiny pa ngat ma imaro. (Keller 2008: 183) Meno aye gin mumiyo **Rom 6:1-2** waco ni, “*Wabiwacci ayo? Myero wamedde ki timo bal wek kica omedde? Wek pe obed kit meno matwal! Wan ma yam wato i bal wabikwo iye niññi?*” Pi meno, “Wan ducu myero wabed ka ngwec kare ducu bot deyo ki deyo pa Kricito ki kero me kicane, ma biweko bedo ki winy pa Kricito bedo ki woro .” (Dodson 2012: 74).

Me agiki ne, bedo lupwonnye obedo yoo me weko lupwonnye ni ye lok me kwena maber wek odony i cwinye, tam pa lupwonnye, miti ne, ki jami weny ma mako kwo ne. Ki adaa, kit ma Timothy Keller owaco kwede ni, “Peko weng, ma mako ngat acel acel onyo me bedo i kin dano, bino pi kwero keto kwena maber i tic i yoo ma rwate, rwenyo bedo i rwom me lok ada me kwena maber’ (Gal. 2:14). Peko weng ma tye i kanica ki peko ne weng bino pi kwero weko kwena maber ni ki tito i yoo ma rwate ka lok me kwena maber ki gonyo. ka ki tiyo kwede i kanica mo keken, kanica ni obi cako nen ma pat ataa Dano gubi nongo iye niyee maber ki kica ki loko jami.” (Keller 2000: 9) Baibul pol kare loko i kom kit me ye ki timo jami ma rwate ki kwena maber calo “lweny” onyo “tic” onyo “lweny” (Kol 1:29; 4:12; 1 Tem 1:18; 4:10; 6:12; 2 Tem 4:7). “Wan walwenyo me neno cal pa deyo pa Lubanga ma ryeny i wang Yecu Kricito. Niye man pe lweny pi bedo ma pe ki roc, ento pi niye. Walwenyo me ye ni Yecu pire tek, yomo cwiny, ki yomo cwiny loyo gin mo keken ma lobo man twero miyo. Man aye niye i kwena maber-lok madit ni Yecu oloyo bal, to, to ki to ki cer ki tekwinye ducu jami manyen, kadi wa wan. (Dodson 2012: 60). Eno tye gin mumiyo kwena maber obedo guti me bedo lupwonnye.¹⁵

C. *Gin ma mako bedo lupwonnye*

Bedo ki niye i kom lok me kwena maber-ri ki niang gin ma tye iye gudo jami ducu ma kwako kwo pa lupwonnye. Meno aye gin mumiyo, i kare ma Petero (ki Barnaba) gujuko cam kacel ki Lurok, Paulo “*gu jemo i kome i wange*” (Gal 2:11) *pi tyen lok ni “gin onongo pe giloko atir i kom lok ada me kwena maber” (Gal 2:14).* “Kit ma neno me lobo ma tye i Baibul kwako kwo ducu, kanica myero oyub lwake pi kwo ducu” (Colson 1992: 287). Man tere ni bedo lupwonnye ki yub me pwonyo dano myero ogwok kwena maber-ki adwogi me kwena maber pi dul madongo me kwo-calo gin ma pire tek (nen Carter, Suh, ki David Vanders 2014 . me niye ki kwo ma aa ki i kwena maber Magi aye kabedo ma kanica myero opwony iye lwake.:

1. Kanica omyero omi jami ma mitte bot lumembane me ngeyo gin ma giye iye, pingo giye iye, ki me tito pi niyegi bot jo mukene. Baibul pwonyo ni Yecu Kricito tye Lubanga kikome ki dano kikome, ma en aye Lubanga ma obino i lobo macalo dano. Lukricitayo keken gi ngeyo ki tero calo gin ma pire tek “poto” pa dano, pek pa bal, bedo maleng ki bedo ma pe ki roc pa Lubanga, bedo ma pe rwate pa Lubanga ki bal ma gibedo kacel, lok ada ni dano weny gunongo ki omyero ki ngolo kop pi bal gi, ki peko pa dano pi tute gi me laro kwo gi. Eno tye gin mumiyo lok ada ni Yecu onongoobedo dano kikome ento bene onongoobedo Lubanga kikome pe pire tek keken ento pire tek tutwal pi larre. Gleason Archer waco ni, “Lubanga macalo Lubanga pe twero timo kica pi balwa ka pe kiculo balwa ducu; ka pe en onongo twero bedo ngat ma cwako ki lagwok turo cikke maleng. Onongo obedo macalo dano keken ma Lubanga i Kricito twero miyo mic ma romo kwanyo bal pa dano; pien dano keken, ma obedo dano me ada, aye twero cung pi lalarwa bene. me bedo Lubanga, pien Lubanga keken aye twero miyo gityer ma wel ne pe gik, me culo pi pwod me mac me kapiny ma balwa mito, malube ki lok ma atir me ngolo kop atir pa Lubanga.” (Archer 1982: 323; nen bene Jadeed 1996-2015: 4). Gin ma Yecu onongo tye ka timone i kom yatariya onongo tye ka nongo ngolo kop, culo pi bal, ki gamo i kome pwod ma myero kicul pi dano ma lubalo. Kricito obino me timo piwa gin ma onongo pe watwero timone piwa kenwa — kwo kwo ma onongo myero wabed kwede ki culo pi bal ma onongo myero wacul ento onongo pe watwero; ki ka wa ye ni ki jolo en i kwo wa macalo lalar wa ki Rwot, en bino i kin wa i kit pa cwiny maleng me bedo ka kwo kwo ne kun wok ki botwa, loko wa ki i iye-woko wek wabed calo en. Meno aye lok me *kwena me jiri maber*.¹⁶

¹⁵ Lanyut acel me niye i kom kwena maber aye batija. Andreas Köstenberger olwongo batija ni “dul ma pire tek me bedo lupwonnye pa Lukricitayo” (Köstenberger 2006: 33). En owaco ni i “tic madit” (Mat 28:18-20), loko dano me doko lupwonnye ki waco ni kwako “batija jo ma gulokke ki pwonyo gi me lubu cik pa Yecu (nen bene Jon 4:1) Kanica ma winyo lok obi keto i cwinye cik pa Kricito ma ocer me tito kwena ki tito lok me kwena maber lubo i batija, pwony, ki dongo pa Lukricitayo. I kom ngat acel acel, jo ma guketo niyegi i kom Yecu Kricito dok guloko cwinygi i kom balgi myero gubed ki batija macalo but bedo lupwonnyegi macalo Lukricitayo Kadi bed ni kare me pwony twero bedo tye ma peya batija, pe myero kiket gin mo ma pe opore i yo pa ngat ma tye ki miti me nongo batija.” (Ibid.)

¹⁶ Man okelo rwate ma pire tek i kin bedo lupwonnye, tito kwena maber, ki loko dano. Setzer ki Putman gu waco ni, “Mwaki mapol mukato angec, wa cako neno gin ma tye ka time i kanica wa manyen mapol ma okelo dano mapol ma pwod pe gu oo i kanica. Onongo nen calo kare ma dano gu tero me nyutu niye gi, nongo pe gi twero poto ki i doggola me angec.

Lok ada ni Yecu obedo ngat ma en owaco ni en tye (Lubanga obino i lobo) ki ni gityer mere i kom yatariya onongo ki jolo ki bot Wonne onongo kimoko i kare ma Yecu otimo gin ma dano mo keken pe twero timone, ma en aye, cer ki i kin jo muto ci dok cen i polo. Buk pa ECLEA *Lukricitayo ki Cilam: Gin ma pire tek* (<http://www.eclea.net/courses.html#islam>) Lukricitayo ki Islam: Gin ma pire tek loko ki miyo lok ma mako Baibul ki lok macon ma mako Lubanga pa Kricito, guro en i kom yatariya ki cerre, ngo ma Kricito otimo i kom yatariya, pingo to pa Kricito i kom yatariya onongo mitte, kit pa Lubanga, Trinita, ki kit ma Baibul twero bedo kwede. Buk pa ECLEA *Tekwaro me Baibul* (<http://www.eclea.net/courses.html#theology>) nyutu lok ma mako Baibul, nyutu kit ma cik manyen rwate kwede ki cik macon, ki loko i kom lok ma mako twero pa Lubanga, tic pa dano, ki bedo pa bal ki gin marac. Buk pa ECLEA *1 Temceo: Titu kit ma tye kwede wiye ki wiye; Lok ma ki waco; Buk me pwonyo pwony* (<http://www.eclea.net/courses.html#timothy>) loko i kom jami ma pire tek loyo i niyewa: larre pi kica kun wok ki i niye i kom Yecu Kricito; kit ma lega pire tek kwede; jami ma miite me bedo latela i kanica; ki rwom pa Yecu. Buk man bene loko i kom jami ma pigi tego ma twero timme: pwony me ada ki pwony me goba; pwonyo kwo pa ngat moni i yo me cwiny; juku ki miyo tam bot dano; tic pa kanica i kom lucan ki lucan; lok ma kwako lutela me kanica; ki kwena maber ki cente. Buk me pwony ma ki lwongo ni "Buk me pwonyo pwony" (dul me agiki me buk pa ECLEA, *1 Temceo*) tye lapeny ma ki lubo i dul acel acel me 1 Temceo, ma ki yubu pi nyamo lok i kin gurup ma nok, me konyo Lukricitayo i kin gii ki lutela kanica i kom lok me kwo me cwiny gi ki kit ma kanica gi tye kwede. Bukke magi gubedo jami mabeco ma kanica twero tic kwede me miyo jami bot lumembane i kabedo magi. Me agiki ne, lupwonnye maber omyero ki pwony gi kit me gwoko niyegi (*kikica*), ento pi me ngeyo pwony pa Lukricitayo keken.

2. Kanica omyero omi jami ma mitte bot lumembane me keto niyegi i tic ki kwo kwo maber i lobo. Baibul waco ki jo ma ye ni myero gukwo kit ma Yecu okwo kwede, ma en aye, me "*tic pi larre ni*" (**Phil 2:12**). Man tiyo i kabedo ducu me kwo. Paulo owaco ni, "*Ka wucamo cam nyo ka wumato mat, nyo gin ducu ma wutiyo, wutim ducu pi miyo deyo bot Lubanga*" (**1 Kor 10:31**). Yakobo ocito ka mabor me waco ni "*niye labongo tic to woko*" (**Yak 2:26**). Kitwa myero obed lanen maber dok ma miyo deyo bot Lubanga "*wek wubed jo ma pe ki bal mo, wun jo ma pe ki bal mo, litino pa Lubanga ma pe ki bal mo i kin jo me kare pa jo ma kitgi atir dok ma kitgi atir, ma i kingi wunen calo mac i lobo*" (**Pil 2:15**); *i kare ni*" (**Tito 2:11-12**). Yecu otito kit ma pire tek kwede me kwo ma lubbe ki niyewa i dye lwak: "*Wek tarawu oryeny i nyim dano wek gunen tic mabeco ma wutiyo ci gumi deyo bot Wonwu ma tye i polo*" (**Mat 5:16**). Paulo bene ocikowa ni niyewa myero omak kwowa wek "*dongo ni obinen bot dano ducu*" (**1 Tem 4:15**). Loko kit me tam ki kit ma dano tye kwede wek jo ma ye "*wubed macalo cal pa [Kricito]*" (**Rom 8:29**) obedo gin ma rii pi kare me kwo ni weny. Eno tye gin mumiyo jo muyee ma guteggi omyero gu pwony ki nyutu kwo pa Lukricitayo bot jo muyee ma guteggi.

Walter Henrichsen owaco ni, "Medo i kom tic ki cal me Wheel me konyi me pwonyo latin kwan ni [nen piny kany, dul V. D. *Kit ki kwo pa lupwonnye ma guteggi*], iromo bedo ki miti me dongo kit mabeco, calo kwo maleng, niye, mar, ki bedo lagen. Ento, omyero wa poyo wiwa kare ki kare ni keto i tic yub me pwony wa omyero ki tim ma rwate ki gin ma ngat acel acel mito. Malube ki jami ma mite ni, yub yub. Kare ducu penye kekeni ki lapeny adek magi: (1) Gin ango ma en mito? (2) En twero nongone nining? (3) Abi ngeyo nining ka en tye kwede?" (Henrichsen 1988: 103)

3. Kanica omyero omi jami ma miite bot lumemba ne me cobo peko me bal i kwo gi. Lapwony ki lupwonyene myero gucob lok me bal i kwogi ki cwiny me ada. Lok me bal tye i cwiny lok me kwena maber (bal wa en aye gin mumiyo Kricito obino i lobo ki oto i kabedo wa, labolle, **Mat 1:21; 9:13; 26:28; Luka 5:32; Jon 1:29; 8:24; Tic pa Lukwena 2:38; 10:43; Rom 6:23; 8:3; 1 Kor 15:3; 2 Kor 5:21; Gal 1:4; Col 1:14; Ibru 1:3; 2:17; 10:12; 1 Pet 2:24; 3:18; 1 Jon 2:2; 3:5; 4:10; Yabo 1:5**). Bedo ki kero me lweny ki bal bene obedo gin ma pire tek tutwal i kwo wa (me labolle., **Mat 6:12; 18:15-35; Luka 11:4; 15:7; 17:3; Jon 5:14; 8:11, 34; Rom 2:12; 3:9, 23; 6:1-2, 11-22; 7:14-24; Ep 4:26; 1 Tem 5:20; 10:26; 12:4; Yak 2:9; 4:8, 17; 5:16; 1 Jon 1:8-10; 3:6-9**). Man aye tyen lok acel ma oweko jo ducu ma i gurup me bedo lupwonnye myero gumok tamgi i kom cik ma pire tek me gen ma tye atir pa ngat acel acel, lok ada me Lok pa Lubanga i kin lwak, ki tic me dwoko rwom me kwo pa dano ma kiloko iye piny kany. Man twero bedo tek adada i tekwaro calo tung poto me tung kumalo me Afrika ka ma lutela me kanica, dok tutwalle co, pe gitye ki twero me bedo ki cwiny me mwolo nyo me

owaco ni en tye ki miti i kom Kricito, onongo nen calo gi rweny woko oyotoyot. i lok man oyabe con ma peya dano oloko dini, ki loko dini onongoobedo but yub me doko lupwonnye." (Setzer and Putman 2006: 104) Niang man ki moko ki dul pa jo ma lubo dini pa Cilam ma gi tye i Middle East ma "gi keto cwiny gi i kom loko dano, ento pe loko dano. . . . Wa tute me timo tic me doko lupwonnye i anyim. Wa geno ni ngat moni obi bino i niye me ada ingee pwonyo lok ada." (Daniel 2010: 40) Kanica omyero gutam matek me keto dano weny ma tye i dul pa lupwonnye, ento pi jo ma gu moko niyee keken.

ye ni gitye ki bal ki balgi bot ngat acel acel. Medo ikom meno, lok me cobo bal i kwowa obedo tyen lok acel mumiyo twero bedo tam maber ni co myero gucob co ki mon ma gitye ki mon me cobo peko me bedo mon ki co ki bal ma kelo peko i komgi..

Kadi bed ni tye apokapoka me tekwaro, lworo, ki gen manok, me bedo lupwonnye omyero walub Baibul ma waco ni “*wutuc balwu kekenwu, dok bene wuleg pi lawote wek wucan*” (Yak 5:16). Dietrich Bonhoeffer oloko i kom gin mumiyo man pire tek ni: “I kare me tito balwa dano twero turo lok me ada. miiyo kica botwa kenwa. Ki dong pe obedo tyen lok ma oweko wa dwoko cen bal mapol ki goro pa bedo luwiny macalo Lukricitayo ma ki nongo i lok adaa ni wan wa tye ka kwo ki timo kica piwa kenwa ento pi kica me ada? . . . Nga ma twero miniwa gen ni, i tito ki weko balwa, pe watye ka tic ki wan kenwa ento ki Lubanga makwo? Lubanga miyo botwa gen man kun tiyo ki omegiwa. Ominwa turo cik me bwolo kome kene. Laco ma tuco balle i nyim omegine ngeyo ni en dong pe tye kene; en winyo bedo pa Lubanga i kwo pa ngat mukene ni. . . . Kit ma tito bal na bot omera gwoko koma ki i bwola kena, kit meno bene, lok me kica doko gin ma atir bota ka omera owaco i nying Lubanga. Lubanga omiyo botwa lok ma mako bal pa omego wek wabed ki gen i kom kica pa Lubanga.” (Bonhoeffer 1954: 115-17)

Me loyo bal i kwo wa mukwongo mito ni wange bal ango ma tye i kwo wa i kare ni. “Ngeyo balwa mito ni wange kit atematema ma watye kwede, kabedo ma watimo iye bal. Atematema ki bal magi twero bedo ma nen nyo ma pe nen, ma nen ka maleng calo akemo nyo ma nen ka maleng calo kica i komwa kenwa.” (Dodson 2012: 122) Ngene kene ni, omyero wa tam ki lega i kom lok man, kacel ki tam i kom awene ki i kwo mene ma wa twero temo timo bal. Omyero bene watam i kom gin mumiyo watimo bal mogo ma watimo. “Pe tye ngat mo ma timo bal pi tic. Wan weng wa timo bal pien wamito, pien cwinywa mito gin mo. Ka pe wa tamo i kom lok ma weko wa timo bal, wa bi loko kitwa, ento pe cwinywa. Lubanga pe mito aloka loka i kitwa, en mito bedo ki woro ki mar!” (Ibid.: 124) Pien Lubanga omiyo botwa kom pa Kricito me konyowa, cuko cwinywa, pwonyowa, ki cuko cwinywa, loyo bal wa twero timme maber loyo i wat me gen ki bedo ki twero. Meno aye gin ma gurup matino tino me pwonyo lupwonnye kiyubo me bedo. Pi meno, waromo penyo lumemba mukene me dul pa lupwonnye me “nyutu botwa bal ma gineno i kwowu. Pol kare, wan pe wa neno gorowa. Lwak ma maro dano twero konyowa ki tingo kiyo lok pa Lubanga malo wek wanen komwa maber.” (Ibid.: 123)

Lweny wa i kom bal ki konyo ki niang lok me kwena maber. Ki lok adaa, kadi bed ni wa tye i lweny ma “*kit me kom keto mitine i kom Cwiny, ki Cwiny bene i kom miti pa dano*” (Gal 5:17; nen bene Rom 7:14-23), lweny wa time i kom lok adaa ni, i kom yatariya, Kricito dong oloyo pwod, teko, ki bedo tye pa bal. “Wan pe wabi tero pwod me bal pien Yecu otero pwod pi wan i to ne ma okelo akemo. Teko me bal dong otum woko pien Yecu ominiwa kwo manyen. Bedo pa bal obi ryemo matwal ka wa too onyo wa ribbe ki Yecu i dwogo ne.” (Ibid.: 126) Ka waniang lok me kwena maber-ri, wabiniang ni Yecu ogonyowa woko ki i teko me bal; pi meno, pe wabidok cen i timo bal macon-ni. Wabiniang bene ni Lubanga jolo wa, pe kit ma watye kwede i kinwa ento kit ma watye kwede i Kricito; pi meno, watye ki tyen lok weng me lweny ki kitwa manyen, kun wangewo ni i Kricito watye ki kit manyen, maleng ki jo maleng pe gitimo bal (1 Jon 3:6, 9; 5:18), kun bal ma pe gik, ma pe loko tamwa twero kwanyowa woko ki i ker pien nyuto “niyewa” calo lok ma kiloko ki dog keken (Gal 5:19-21; Ep 5:5; Heb 3:7-13; 6:4-6; 10:26-27; 1 Jon 3:6, 10). Walwenyo i kom bal wa pien wamaro Yecu matek, pien wan wabedo i Kricito, pien gin ma en dong otimo i kinwa ki pi wan, gin ma en tye ka timone i kinwa ki pi wan, ki gin ma en obi timo i kinwa ki pi wan. En obedo “*loko jami ducu manyen*” (Yabo 21:5; nen bene 2 Kor 5:17), kadi wa wan. Ka waye lok man kikome-ki konyo, cuko cwiny, pwonyo, ki cuko cwiny jo mukene ma i dul pa lupwonnye wa me ye lok man-wabi neno loc madit i kom bal i kwo wa. Wabineno loc pien pe walwenyo kenwa ento watwero geno Rwotwa me tic i komwa (Jon 14:16-17, 26; Rom 8:13-14; Pil 2:12-13). Obedo gin ma rii pi kare me kwo, ento Lubanga omiiyo gen me loyo ne. Gin ma pire tek i kom bal aye kit ma wadok kwede ka jo mukene gutimo bal i komwa dok gukelo awano i komwa. Meno time kare ki kare ki en aye gin mumiyo timo kica ki dwoko kuc pire tek. Ka pe watimo kica bot jo mukene, man twero kelo cwiny matek ki peko mukene mapol. Man obedo peko ma dano weny gi kato ki iye. Buk pa ECLEA i kom *Timo kica ki dwoko kuc* (<http://www.eclea.net/courses.html#forgive>) loko i kom jami ma pigi tego ma tye i Ginacoya ma kwako timo kica ki dwoko dano cen. En loko i kom gin ma timo kica ki dwoko wat obedo ki gin ma pe obedo. Labol ma tiyo pi kit me timo kica ki kit me dwoko kuc tye iye. Obedo gin maber ma kanica twero tic kwede me miyo jami ma mitte bot lwake i kabedo magi.

4. Kanica omyero omi jami ma miite bot lwak ne me dongo nyom ki gangi matek. Gang obedo gin ma pire tek i kin dano. Ka nyom ki wat i kin lunyodo ki lutino pe tye maber, ci kwo pa dano rweny woko. Buk pa ECLEA *Nyom ki gwoko lutino ma lubu Baibul* (<http://www.eclea.net/courses.html#marpar>)

obedo lok ma mako Kricito ki tic ki lok pa Lubanga ma mako nyom ki gwoko lutino, ma kwako yub ne, yub ne, tic wa ki twero wa ki keto tam i kom wat, lok, buto, gwoko lutino, yub me ot, ki poko kin jo munyomme. Obedo gin maber ma kanica twero tic kwede me miyo jami bot lwak ne i lok man.

5. Kanica omyero omi jami ma mitte bot lwake me cobo ticgi i yo maber dok ma miyo deyo bot Lubanga. "I kare me Reformation, konyo jo muye me nongo ticgi onongo kitero calo tyen lok mukwongo me doko lupwonnye. Kit ma tic wa tye me kelo deyo bot Lubanga, kanica myero opwony ki neno tic ma malo ki kit pa Lukricitayo ma calo tic matek, gwoko cente, diro me yubu jami, ki bedo maber. Ka kanica pe pwonyo kit me tic maber, anga ma obi pwonyo? Kanica bene obedo kabedo maber me miiyo tam ikom tic. (Colson 1992: 292-93) Paulo oniang kit ma tic maber pire tek kwede macalo caden pi Yecu i kare ma en ocoyo, *"Jo ducu ma gitye i te ayoko macalo opii myero guter luditogi macalo jo ma myero giworgi, wek dano mo pe gulok marac i kom nyij Lubanawa ki pwonywa. Dano ma tye ki luye macalo luloc gi omyero pe gubed ki woro i kom gi pien ni gubedo omege, ento omyero gu tic bot gi makato, pien jo ma gi nongo kony ni gubedo luye ki dano ma gi maro. Pwony ki tito cik magi."* (1 **Tem 6:1-2**)

6. Kanica omyero oyub lumemba ne me bedo dano ma gwoko kom gi, kabedo gi, cawa gi, ki tam gi maber. Komwa obedo ot pa cwiny maleng (1 **Kor 6:19-20**; nen bene **Jon 14:16-17**; 1 **Kor 3:16-17**; 2 **Kor 6:16**). Lubanga aye won lobo (ma en aye, kabedowa) ki jami ducu ma tye iye (**Yubu 12:7-10**; **Jab 24:1**; **50:10-12**; **104:1-30**; **1c 66:1-2a**; **Mat 5:34-35**; **Tic pa Lukwena 7:49-50**). "Cawa obedo kwo. Pe kitwero loko ne ki dong pe ki twero loko ne. Me balo cawani obedo balo kwo ni, ento me doro cawani obedo me doro kwo ni ki tiyo kwede maber." (Lakein 1989: 1) Kit ma wa rwate kwede ki dul magi weng cakke ki i kit ma wa tamo kwede; pi meno, Baibul wacciwa ni *"wulok tamwu odok manyen"* (**Rom 12:2**). Buk pa ECLEA *Gwoko jami ma lubu Baibul* (<http://www.eclea.net/courses.html#stewardship>) tye ki lok mabor ki ma tiyo i kom gwoko kom, kabedo, cawa, ki tam. Obedo gin maber ma kanica twero tic kwede me miyo jami ma mitte bot lumembane i kabedo magi.

7. Kanica omyero oyub lwake me bedo dano ma gwoko cente gi maber. Cente obedo gin me cwiny. Kit ma wa tamo kwede ki gin ma wa keto mukwongo i kom jami ma wa tye kwede obedo lanyut ma pire tek ma nyutu kit ma wa tamo kwede ki gin ma wa keto mukwongo i kom Lubanga (nen **Yak 2:14-18**; 1 **Jon 3:17**). Ka pe wagwoko centewa, ci nongo pe watwero doro kwowa. Buk pa ECLEA *Gwoko jami ma lubu Baibul* (<http://www.eclea.net/courses.html#stewardship>) tye ki dul mabor ma mako gwoko cente ki jami, medo ki tam ma tiyo i kom kit me yubu cente ki gwoko cente pa ngat moni. Obedo gin maber ma kanica twero tic kwede me miyo jami bot lumemba ne i lok man.

8. Kanica omyero oyub lumembane me bedo jo ma tito kwena maber ki me konyo jo ma tye ki peko me kom ki me cwiny. "Jo muye ducu gilwongogi me bedo lucaden, i lok ki i tic. Pi meno, kanica myero opwony dano ma pe ngeyo lok me kwena maber me ngeyo diro gi me tito kwena ki tic kwede maber i cuk. (Colson 1992: 294) Tic pa Lukwena wa ki lokwa omyero ocit kacel Yecu oketo cwinye i kom kit ma niyewa rwate kwede i kare ma en owaco ni kit ma watero kwede dano. *"ma nok loyo i kin magi"* en aye, kit ma wa tye ka tero kwede Yecu kikome (**Mat 25:31-46**). Caro acel acel ki kabedo acel acel tye ki dano ma jo mukene gi kwero gi: jo me kaka mukene, jo ma tye ki kwidi two jonyo, lutino kic, mon ma gi cato kom gi, mabuc, lumero ki jo ma tiyo ki yadi calo yadi, jo ma pe ki gang, jo ma gi butu ki coo ki mon, lucan, jo ma too, jo ma gi maro dano. ma pe ki maro miyo botwa kare me tito bot dano ma kit meno lok i kom Yecu (*"Wa maro, pien en okwongo marowa,"* 1 **Jon 4:19**) ki bene miyo gen bot lok wa. Medo ikom meno, kilaci me cukul me cabit acel acel, gurup matidi, gurup me pwonyo lupwonnye, ki dul mukene me kanica (ma tye iye gurup me wer ki woro) omyero obed ki dul mogo me tic pi lwak ma woko. "Tic pa Lukwena bot dano mukene obedo tyelo mukwongo, ento pe nyutu jami me cwiny ma lacen. Wan weng wangeyo ni wa dongo loyo ka wa tye ka konyo ki tic pi dano mukene. Tic pa Lukwena obedo acaki ma pol pa wan wapwonyo iye jami mapol i komwa kenwa ki bino ka neno Lubanga ka tic i lobo. . . . Kuro dano me bedo 'atera me tic' pol kare nyutu gengo gi ki tic botwa, ki pwonyo tic ki jami marac ma ka nongo pwony ma ki poko ki tic Yecu ocwalo lupwonnyene i tic con ma peya gu 'yubbe.' En ongeyo ni yoo ma oyot loyo me dongo gi tye me keto gi i yub me tic me pwony kikome. En dong oloko i kom jami ma gukato ki iye wek gu nong pwony ki i jami ma gukato ki iye." (McNeal 2009: 105-06) Ka dano tye ka timo tic pi lwak onyo tic mukene, omyero ki lok gii kare ki kare. "Lapeny twero bedo ni 'Ngo ma ipwonyo? I kom dano? I kom Lubanga? I kom in keni? Inongo apokapoka nyo tam ma pe atir ma itye kwede ma kibedo ka pyem kwede? Gin anga ma itwero keto i kwoni ducu? Kwoni bibedo pat ki gin ma otimme nining?' Tic pa Lukwena me tito lok i kom kwo bene bibedo ki adwogi maber me cwiny me konyo dano me neno ni Lubanga tye ka tic i kwogi nino ducu i kabedo ducu Man obedo gin ma pire tek me konyo dano me kwo kwo ma tye ki miti ki tic me pwony.

(Ibid.: 103) Tic pa Lukwena pa kanica me miyo jami ma mitte bot lumembane i kabedo magi pire tek. Kit ma pire tek kwede me bedo ki wat ki nyutu mar kiloko iye matut i dul ma wiye tye ni “Gwoko wat” i buk pa ECLEA *Gwoko jami ma lubu Baibul* (<http://www.eclea.net/courses.html#stewardship>).

D. Kit ki kit pa lupwonnye ma guteggi

Lupwonnye weng omyero gubed “*coo ma lugen [Gr. = anthrōpois (ma calo., dano ma rangi del kom gi pat pat; dano)] ma obi bedo ki kero me pwonyo jo mukene bene*” (2 Tem 2:2). “Yo me bedo lupwonnye me ada cakke ka ngat moni kinywale odoco” (MacDonald 1975: 4) Ento, Yecu “pe tye ka yenyo co ki mon ma gibimiyo otyenogi me yweyo bot En—nyo tum pa cabitgi—nyo mwakagi me yweyo. Ento en yenyo jo ma gubi miine kabedo mukwongo i kwo gi.” (Ibid.: 5) Baibul miyo kit mapol ma nyutu ngat ma lubo kor Yecu me ada:

1. Mar madit pi Yecu Kricito kadi wa jo ma cok kwedwa. “*Ka dano mo bino bota, kun pe dag wonne ki minne ki dakone ki litinone ki omegine ki lumegine, ki kwone kikome, pe twero bedo lapwonyena*” (Luka 14:26; nen bene Mat 19:29; Mar 10:29-30; Luka 18:29-30). Lok pa Yecu i kom “kwero” jo me ode i Luka 14:26 pe te lokke ni lapwonnye myero odag jo me ode i yo me cwiny nyo otergi calo lukworre.¹⁷ Ento, lok ma en owaco ni obedo leb Ibru ma ki poro kwede ma tere ni “ka iporo ki mar ma itye kwede pira, kit ma iwiinyo kwede pi dano weng, medo ki jo ma gi cok kwedi, omyero obed calo idag gi—an aye myero abed gin ma pire tek ki ma pire tek boti.” Mar ma malo pi Yecu bino ki i neno wan ken wa kit ma wan tye kwede kikome, ma en aye, dano ma gi goro ki bal i cwiny wa, ma pe gitwero loko meno kede ka wa temo matek, ki ma gunongo ni Yecu aye yat acel keken. Henrichsen owaco ni, “Lukricitayo obedo dini me laro dano. Ki yubu pi jo ma cwiny gi otur. Obedo pi jo ma gi tye ki miti pi gin mo ma kato ma gi twero nongo ki i kwo gi kengi. . . . Gin acel ma pire tek ma mite pi bedo lupwonnye me ada tye cwiny me lwo ma lyel matut i cwiny.” (Henrichsen 1988: 36-37)

2. Kwero kom keni me lubo kor Kricito. “*Ka ce nat mo mito lubo kora, myero okwoj kwerre kekene, ka ocak tiyo yatariyane nino ducu, olub kora. Pien dano ma mito laro kwone birwenyone arwenya, ento dano ma rwenyo kwone pira, en aye bilarre.*” (Luka 9:23-24; nen bene Mat 10:38-39; 16:24-25) Lok pa Yecu i kom “tingo yatariya” tye ka nyuto ka maleng ni kadi wa kwo pa lapwonnye bene tye me aryo i nge Yecu ki dok me bedo ki winy bot Yecu. Jonathan Dodson owaco ni, “I te loc pa Jo Roma, onongo kitito pi co ma kingolo kop i wigi me tingo yatariya i kare me nekogi. Tingo yatariya i dye lwak onongo nyuto ni ngat ma otimo bal-li mine i te loc pa gamente, dok mwolle i nyim luloc. . . . Pi lupwonye me tingo yatariya, ki dong, pe obedo mere timo gin mo me kwero kome kene ento, ma pire tek loyo, bedo i te loc pa Yecu macalo twero ma loyo, macalo Rwot. Tye ka waco ni pe me bedo ki twero piri keni, lubo kore keni, ki ee me bedo ki twero pa Yecu—pe me bedo ki miti ni keni me bedo ki miti ne.” (Dodson 2012: 160n.17) George Ladd omedo ni, “I kare ma Yecu opwonyo ni ngat ma mito bedo lapwonnyene myero okwer kome kekene ci oting yatariyane (Mat 10:38; 16:24), en onongo pe tye ka lok i kom kwero kwone kekene nyo tingo yec mapek; en onongo tye ka lok i kom bedo ki miti me deno can. ngat ma oto pi niyee.” (Ladd 1972: 104) Kadi bed ni pol pa Lukricitayo pe gibideno can pi niyegi, omyero gubed ki gen dok guyubbe pi aunauna (labolle, Mat 5:10-12; 10:22; Mar 10:30; Luka 6:22; Jon 15:18-19; 2 Kor 4:8-12; Pil 1:28-30; 2 Tem 2:3; 3:12; 1 Pet 4:12-16; 1 Jon 3:13).

I kare me kwo ne weny i lobo kany Kricito otimo gin ma Wonne omiine me timo (Jon 5:19, 30; 6:38; 8:28; 12:49; 14:10). Similarly, Jesus said, “*If you love me, you will keep my commandments*” (Jon 14:15; nen bene Mat 12:50; 28:19-20; Mar 3:35; Luke 17:10; Jon 14:21, 23-24; 15:10, 14; 1 Jon 5:3; 2 Jon 6). Me “lubo” Kricito te lokke ni omyero wabed ki cwiny maleng me tam kit ma Kricito otamo kwede, winyo kit ma en owinyo kwede, ki timo kit ma en otimo kwede. kwo ma kit meno obi bedo ma ki ngeyo ni “*nyig ma nyak pi cwiny maleng*” (“*mar, yomcwiny, kuc, diyo cwiny, kica, ber, gen, mwolo, [ki] jukke ken*”) (Gal 5:22-23). Jami ma pire tek bot Kricito ki jami ma pire tek botwa omyero obed jami ma pire tek botwa ki jami ma pire tek botwa. Miti pa lapwonnye me ada i kwo myero obed kit ma Lubanga oketo kwede i Baibul, ma en aye, “kwong yenyo ker pa Lubanga ki kit ma atir ma en tye kwede” (Mat 6:33). Kwo i kit kwo ma kit man obedo atematema me ada ma nyutu ni wa tye ka rwate ki dwan pa cwiny pa Lubanga. Ka man odoko lok ada i kwo wa, ma calo, ka “wabedo i en” (Jon 15:4-7), wabi doko “*wucal ki [Yecu Kricito]*” (Rom 8:29) dok “*gibinyako nyig mapol, ci gibidoko lupwonnyena*” (Jon 15:8).

3. Weko jami wa weng me lubo kor Kricito. “*Pi meno, pe tye nat mo i kinwu ma twero bedo lapwonnyena ka pe jalo jamine ducu*” (Luka 14:33; nen bene Mat 19:16-26, 29; Mar 10:17-25, 29-30;

¹⁷ Wii myero opo ni omyero “wamar luwotwa macalo wamarre kenwa.” (Mat 19:19; 22:39; Mar 12:31) ki bene “maro lukwor wa” (Mat 5:44-47). Lok magi nyutu kit ma marwa pi Kricito pire tek kwede: omyero wamar dano weny, ento wamar Kricito ma kato ma, ka kiporo ki marwa pi en, marwa pi dano weny tye calo kwero dano.

Luka 18:18-27, 29-30; Tic pa Lukwena 2:44-45; 4:32, 34-35; 2 Tem 2:4). Kit ma omyero wamar Kricito makato jo ma cok kwedwa ki bene makato kwo wa, man nyutu ni omyero wamar Kricito makato jami weny ma wa tye kwede. Kadi bed ni maro Kricito makato jo ma wamarogi ki makato kwowa nen calo obedo gin ma pire tek loyo maro Kricito makato jamiwa me kom, Yecu ngeyo cwiny dano (**Jon 2:24-25**) pi meno en owaco, *“Ka ma lonyo ni tye iye cwinyi bene bedo iye”* (**Mat 6:21; Luka 12:34**). I kom lok man, mwaki ma oo 150 mukato anged JB Wakeley owaco ni “loko tam pa dano weny ento cente ni pe obedo loko tam mo keken” (Wakeley 1858: 152). Pi meno, **Luka 14:33** “twerro bedo ni lok pa Kricito ma dano pe maro loyo, ki twero bedo tyeng ma dano pe maro loyo i Baibul. . . . Ngo ma tere ni weko jami ducu? Te lokke ni weko jami ducu ma ngat moni tye kwede ma pe mitte tutwal dok ma twero tic kwede me tito kwena maber-ri. Dano ma weko jami weng pe doko ngat ma timo gin mo keken; en tiyo matek me nongo jami ma mitte bot jo me ode ki en kikome. Ento kit macalo miti me kwone tye me kelo anyim tic pa Kricito, en keto jami ducu ma kato miti me kare-ni i tic pa Rwot dok weko anyim bot Lubanga.” (MacDonald 1975: 9) Meno aye gin mumiyo Yecu omoko i kom kit ma pire tek kwede me kwano wel cente ma mitte me bedo lapwonnye ma peya imoko tammi (nen **Luka 14:28**). Kit ma waneno kwede cente ki jami ma watye kwede i yo me cwiny pe kitwero titone tutwal. Paulo oketo lok man kit man, *“Pien jo mapol giwoto, ma abedo ka tito botwu lok i komgi kare ki kare, dok kombeddi atye ka tito botwu ki koko, ni gin lumone pa yatariya pa Kricito, ma agikkigi tye rweny woko, ma lubangagi obedo mitigi, ki ma deyogi tye i lewicgi, ma giketo tamgi i kom jami me lobo”* (**Pil 3:18-19; nen bene Yak 4: 4; Jon 1:15, lok mukene ma giloko**). *“giketo tamgi i kom jami me lobo”* gubedo *“lukwor pa yatariya pa Kricito,”* dok *“agikkigi tye rweny woko.”*

4. Mar matek pi jo ducu ma gitye pa Kricito. *“Cik manyen amiyowu, ni wumarre kekenwu macalo an amarowu-ni, wun bene wumarre kekenwu. Pi man dano ducu bingeyo ni wun lupwonyena, ka mer tye i kinwu kekenwu.”* (**Jon 13:34-35; nen bene Jon 15:12, 17; 1 Jon 2:9-10; 3:14**) Charles Colson owaco ni, “Ka wadoko lulub kor Kricito, wadoko lumemba me kanica ne-ki keto cwiny wa i kanica pe ki poko ki keto cwiny wa bote [nen **Mat 16:15-18; 22:36-40; 25:31-46; Tic pa Lukwena 20:28; 1 Kor 12:12-27; Gal 6:10; 1 Jon 3:14; 4:19-20**]” (Colson 1992: 64-65). Tyen lok man tye ni jo muye ducu dong kikwanyogi me donyo i ot pa Lubanga (**Rom 8:15, 23; 9:4; Gal 4:5; Ep 1:5; 2:19**). Pi meno, kanica obedo jo me ot (**Gal 6:10; 1 Tem 3:15; 5:1-2; Ibru 3:6; 1 Pet 4:17**). Dhati Lewis oloko kit man ni, “Kanica pe tye calo jo me ot; en tye jo me ot. . . . Man ki twero neno ki i lok ada ni lok ni lapwonnye, ma onongo tye i acaki me gicikke manyen, orweny woko i nge buk pa Tic pa Lukwena pa Lukwena. Ki loko ne ki lok ni omego i Baibul mukene ni.” (Lewis 2015: n.p.)

Jo me ot gimaro dok gigwoko luwotgi. Ento, kanica mapol pe gi timo calo jo me ot. Apokapoka i kin kaka, apoka poka i kin lulonyo ki lucan, ki apoka poka ki apoka poka ma jenge i kom jami mukene mapol pol pa kanica mapol. Peko ni pe gik i kom apokapoka ma tye i kin kanica ma i kabedo moni. Ka tye gin mo, peko me poko kin dano tye marac i kin dul dini ma pat pat. Man tye ka gengo lok pa kanica bot lobo. Ribbe wa onyo bedo ma pe ki ribbe gudo ka lobo ye ni Yecu obedo Meciya pa Lubanga (nen **Jon 17:21, 23**). Ka kanica pe oyabo tero lumemba gi, ki kanica mukene, calo jo ma gi maro i ot acel, ci lobo obi medde ki nywaro kanica ki penyo ni: “Pingo omyero wa doko Lukricitayo, pien wun Lukricitayo pe wu maro ngat acel acel?”

5. Cwiny pa latic. *“Wujeyo ni luloc pa Lurok giloyo dano ki tek, ki luditogi bene gibedo ki twero i komgi. Pe tye kit meno i kinwu, ento nat ma mito bedo ladit i kinwu aye myero obed opiiwu, ki nat ma mito bedo mukwono i kinwu aye myero obed opiiwu; kit macalo Wod pa dano pe obino ni gitine, ento ka tic ki dano ki miyo kwone me koko jo mapol.”* (**Mat 20:25-28; nen bene Mar 10:42-45**) *“Pe gilwongwu ni lutel, pien wutye ki latelwu acel, en aye Kricito. Ento nat madit i kinwu aye bibedo laticwu.”* (**Mat 23:10-11; nen bene Mar 9:35-37**) *“Wun wulwonga ni Lapwony ki Rwot, wuloko kakare, pien an atye kit meno. Ka an Rwot ki Lapwony, alwoko tyenwu, wun bene myero wulwok tyenwu kekenwu, pien yam amiyowu labol, wek wun bene wutim kit ma atimo botwu.”* (**Jon 13:13-15**)

Yecu owaco ni cik aryo —mar Lubanga ki cwinyi ducu, ki kwoni ducu, ki tammi ducu, ki dong mar lawoti macalo imarre keni (**Mat 22:36-40; Mar 12:28-34; Luka 10:25-28**) —gubedo guti me Baibul ducu. Lubanga pe ki bwolo ki lokwa. Pi meno, en omiyo botwa atematema ma wan, dano weng, ki Lubanga kikome watwero neno ka ce, ada, wamaro Lubanga ki cwinywa ducu, kwowa ducu, ki tamwa ducu. Temo tye kit man: kit ma watimo kwede “cik me aryo” (ma en aye, kit ma wamaro kwede dano) obedo lanyut ka ada watye ka timo “cik mukwongo” (ma en aye, maro Lubanga). Kadi wa i kare ma Yecu opyem ki Petero dok openye tyen adek kulu *“In imara?”* Yecu pe ojolo lagam pa Petero keken, *“Ada, Rwot; In ingeyo ni amaro in.”* Ma ka meno, Yecu owaco bot Petero ni, *“Gwok romina”* (**Jon 21:15-17**). Gin ma Yecu onongo tye ka wacone bot Petero aye ni: “Ka ada imara, ci ibinyuto marri kun igwoko romina.”

Gin ma oweko Lubanga oketo mic me cwiny ki lutela ma pat pat pire tye “*wek jo pa Lubanga guyubbe pi tiyo tic, pi donjo kom pa Kricito*” (**Ep 4:12**). Jo ma gitye ki cwiny me tic “gitamo pi jo mukene, pe i komgi kekengi: Man aye mwolo me ada: pe waparo piwa kenwa ni jo matino, ento gitamo piwa kenwa. . . . Man aye gin ma tere ni 'rwenyo kwo ni'- wilo komi kekeni i tic pi dano mukene. Ka waweko keto cwinywa i kom jami ma wamito, ci wabedo ki ngec i kom jami ma mitte ma orumowa.” (Warren 2002: 265) I lok man, carolok pa Yecu mapol ma mako ker me polo onyutu ni ngolo kop me agiki obi cung i kom gin ma watimo, tutwale kit ma watiyo kwede ki tero dano i kwo man (**Mat 18:23-35; 21:28-32; 21:33-44; 24:45-51; 25:1-13; 25:14-30; Mar 12:1-12; Luka 12:42-48; 16:1-9; 19:12-27; 20:9-18**). Gin ma oweko man tye ni gin ma watimo, kit ma wakwo kwede, kit ma watiyo kwede ki kit ma watiro kwede jo mukene nyuto gin ma watamo i kom Yecu kikome. Yecu owacci, “*Kit ma wutimo kwede [ma en aye, wunyuto paro ki kica] bot ngat acel i kin omegina magi, kadi wa matidi loyo i kingi, wutimo bota*” (**Mat 25:40**), ki “*kit ma wutimo kwede bot ngat acel i kin jo magi matidi loyo, pe wutimo bota*” (**Mat 25:45**). “Pe tye gin mo ma twero tito maber loyo kit ma tic ma Lubanga cwako bino kwede ki i bedo maber ki Lubanga. En aye gin ma ngat moni timo ka en pe tye ka yenyo cwak ma nyuto kit ma en tye kwede kikome.” (Travis 1982: 191)

Kit cwiny me tic man ki kwo pa lupwonnye ma otegi, ma tiyo pi dano labongo yenyo cwak, dongo ka ngat moni medo maro Yecu ki nongo kit ma en tye kwede i Yecu. Lapwony-nyi ngeyo ni pien dano ducu kicweyogi i “cal pa Lubanga.” (**Acak 1:26-27; 5:1-3; 9:6; Ep 4:24; Kol 3:10; Yak 3:9**), kit ma watiro kwede cal pa Lubanga nyuto kit ma watamo kwede i kome kikome. Kit ma Yecu odoko gin ma pire tek botwa, wa cako tamo kit ma Yecu otamo kwede ki timo kit ma Yecu otimo kwede. Pi meno, “*kit macalo Wod pa dano pe obino ni gitine, ento ni wek en aye eti*” (**Mat 20:28**), wan bene wabibedo kit meno —dok Lubanga bipo dok bimiyo deyo bot lupwonyene ma gitiyo pi jo mukene ki cwinygi ducu dok ki mar (**Jab 100:2; Jon 12:26; Ibru 6:10**). Henrichsen odolokke ni, “*Lapwonye obedo ngat ma bedo ka lok ki jo ma gimito kare ducu?*” (Henrichsen 1988: 32, *emph. in orig.*)

Gin ma yot, ento ma pe rwate ki tekwaro, labol me lok man tye ni co omyero gukony mon gi ki tic me kom, pien **Ep 5:28** waco ni “co omyero gumar mon gi macalo kom gi kengi.” I tekwaro mapol, ki mito ni mon gutim tic mapol me kom pi jo me ot (me labolle, coco yen, nongo pii, lwoko ot, tedo, kacel ki nywalo ki gwoko lutino mapol). Man olo adada dok tek i kom dako. Ka ada co ‘maro mongi macalo gimaro komgi kengi,’ ci myero pe guwek mongi gutim tic matek me kom. Ma ka meno, omyero gutim tic mogo pigi kengi. Obi konyo gwoko kom dako, obi tyeko tic oyoto, ki obi miyo kare bot coo ki mon me bedo kacel pi kare manok ki dongo wat gi.

6. Medde i Lok pa Lubanga. “*Ka wumoko i lokka, ci wun lupwonnyena kikome*” (**Jon 8:31**; nen bene **Jon 14:26; 2 Jon 9**) Lok pa Lubanga obedo lok ada (**Jon 17:17**). Lok pa Lubanga “*obedo kwo bot jo ma nonjogi*” (**Car 4:22**). Gin “*yomcwiny i cwinya*” (**Jon 15:16**). Lok obedo tara ki lero me tela (**Jab 119:105** Lubanga oketo nyinge ki lokke malo i kom jami ducu (**Jab 138:2** “*Ginacoya ducu ma Lubanga ocoyo aye ma konyo me pwonyo dano, me juko dano, me tiro dano, me pwonyo dano i kit ma atir, wek dano pa Lubanga obed ma oromo pi tic ducu maber*.”) (**2 Tem 3:16-17**). Kit ma Kricito “en aye kwo wa” (**Kol 3:4**), omyero “wabed i en” ki lok ne omyero “obed i wan” (**Jon 15:7**). Bedo ki cwiny acel nyutu diyo cwiny. Man ki nyutu ki Yecu kikome ma onongo ngeyo ginacoya “ki anyim ki anyim.” Yecu oloko ki i tyeng 60 ma pat pat me Ginacoya (ma calo, cik macon) ki otimo wel ma romo tyen aryo ki lok mapol (Moyise 2010: 3-4). Kadi bed ni en onongo tye ka to, Yecu otiyo ki lok ma tye i Ginacoya (**Mat 27:46; Mar 15:36**, kun kwano **Jab 22:1; Luka 23:46**, kun kwano **Jab 31:5**). Kit macalo meno onongo tye ada i kom Yecu-ni, myero obed ada botwa makato. Pi meno omyero wabed ka pennye kekenwa ni: Tika watye ka winyo Baibul ka kiloko iye maber i kanica? Tika watye ki yub me kwano Baibul kare ki kare? Tika watye ka kwano Ginacoya i yo matir? Are wa tye ka pwonyo ginacoya i wiwa? Tika watye ka lwodo lok i kom gin ma wakwano? Tika mitiwa pi Baibul dwong tutwal ma pe watwero cobone? Lutic ma ki lwongo ni Navigators gi tito kit ma waneno kwede ki kit ma wa tiyo kwede ki Baibul kun gi poro ki lwet cing abic. Myero wa: winyo lok ma ki tito (**Tic pa Lukwena 10:17**, cing matidi); kwano lok (**Yabo 1:3**, lwet cing); kwano Lok (**Tic pa Lukwena 17:11**, cing ma i dyere); poyo Lokke i wii (**Jab 119:9, 11**, lwet cing); ki lwodo lok i kom lok (**Jab 1:2-3**, lwet cing) (Navigators 2004: “The Word Hand”).

“Bedo” i Lok pa Lubanga pe kwako diyo cwinywa i winyo, kwano, kwano, mako i wiwa, ki dong lwodo lok i kom Ginacoya; bedo tye tere ni kwo ki lok i kwo wa. Me ketone i yo mukene, Baibul myero oyub—cwinywa, tamwa, ki ticwa —dok obed gin ma watiyo kwede me moko gin maber ki marac ki gin ma myero watim ki ma pe myero watim. Henrichsen owaco ni, “*Lapwonyene obedo ngat ma i kabedo ducu me kwone moko ki i Baibul gin matir dok kwo kwede kare ducu ma ka ye ni jami ma tye ka timme aye olok kit ma en tye kwede*” (Henrichsen 1988: 32, *emph. in orig.*). Yecu owacci, “*Pi*

meno dano weny ma winyo lok na ki tiyo kwede, ki twero poro ne ki laco ma ryek ma ogero ode i kom got. Kot ocwer, pii aluka opong, yamo okodo, opoto i kom ot meno; ento pe opoto, pien onono gigeri i kom got. Dano ducu ma winyo lokka magi ma pe ketogi i tic, bibedo calo dano ma laming ma ogero ode i kom kweyo. Kot ocwer, pii aluka opong, yamo okodo, opoto i kom ot meno; ki opoto-ki poto ne onongodit.” (Mat 7:24-27; nen bene Luka 6:47-49) Yakobo oketo ne kit man, “Ento wunyut ni wun jo ma tiyo lok pa Lubanga, ento pe jo ma winyo lok keken ma bwolle kekengi. . . . Ngat ma neno cik ma pe ki roc, cik me bedo agonya, ki lubu ne, ma pe bedo ngat ma wiinyo ma wiye wil ento bedo ngat ma tiyo maber, laco ni obi nongo gum i gin ma en timo.” (Yak 1:22, 25; nen bene Rom 2:13)

Lutic me Navigator gi tito lok ma ki yubu maber, kwo pa lapwonnye pa Kricito ma calo gin ma ki lwongo ni wheel, ma calo man:



Gin ma pire tek en aye Kricito-gin ma tye i kin jami weng, ma en aye, miyo jami ducu bot locce ki twerone. Gin ma pire tek aye bedo ki winy bot Kricito i kabedo ducu me kwowa (tam, lok, ki tic). Gin ma ki lwongo ni vertical spokes (Lok ki lega) aye kit ma wa rwate kwede ki Lubanga. Gin ma ki lwongo ni horizontal spokes (Witnessing and Fellowship) en aye kit ma wa rwate kwede ki dano mukene (Navigators 2006: “The Wheel”).

VI. Jami mogo ma kwako pwonyo dano me doko lupwonnye maber

“Pe tye ngat mo ma cweyo lupwonnye labongo miti. Bedo lupwonnye obedo gin ma kitimo ki miti. . . . Lok me leb Grik pi 'lapwonnye' [en aye] mathetes. Ka ki loko ne atir atir, te lokke ni latin kwan. Ginacoya nen calo tye ka lok i kom gin mo kany, gin mo ma mako loko kwo wa me doko lupwonnye pa *Yecu pi kwo wa ducu*. . . . Nen calo tye yoo adek ma pat pat ma wapwonyo kwede, ento labongo akalakala mo, wapwonyo maber ka tye rwate i kin yoo adek ni i kare acel:

- (1) Ot kwan/pwony me miyo ngec
- (2) Pwonyo tic
- (3) keto i pii

Pwony i ot kwan obedo ka ngec, yub ki lok adaa ki pwonyo ki bot lapwony bot latin kwan i kabedo me pwony macon. Pwonyo tic obedo ka ngat moni pwonyo diro mo kun pwonyo kome kene bot ngat mo ma dong opwonyo diro meno. Immersion obedo ka ngat moni ki keto i kabedo, kabedo onyo tekwaro ki pwonyo ki nongo gin ma en neno ki gin ma en okato ki iye.” (Breen 2011: 20-21, *emph. in orig.*)

Pwonyo lok ada, pwony, ngec i kom Kricito ki dini pa Lukricitayo mitte adada, ento meno pe romo weko dano doko lupwonnye mabeco. “Ka wa winyo lok pa lapwony ki lalok ma tye ki mic me Baibul, wa twero aa ki cuko cwiny ki cuko cwiny. Watwero bene pwonyo jami mogo i kabedo man. . . . Ento wi opo ni, bedo lupwonnye mito jami mapol makato loko wiwa. Yecu owaco i Matayo 4:19 ni en bilokowa me doko gin mo mapat adada —ni wabibedo ki alokaloka i cwinywa ki i cing bene . Pol pa dano pe giwinyo. lutino kwan ki cane me gwoko tam gi pi kare mo keken, tutwal i kare ni i kare ma dano pe gi keto cwiny gi i kom pwony ma rwate..” (Putnam 2010: 48)

Ki bot Yecu, wat aye obedo gin ma pire tek me pwonyo lulub kore. “Yecu onyutu kit ma bedo ki wat pire tek kwede i kit ma en opwonyo kwede lupwonnyene. . . . En oloko i kom lok ada i kare ma gitye ka camo ki i kare ma gicito ka nino. Yecu onongo tye ki lupwonnyene pien wat ma en tye kwede kwedgi aye obedo yo ma en onongo twero miyo kwede jami ducu ma gimito. . . . En oketo kwone i kom jo apar wiye aryo. En oyero me bedo ki wat i kin lupwonnyene pien en opwonyo ni pwony meno obedo gin ma pire tek loyo. ma ki pwonyo. (Ibid.: 48-49) Macalo adwogi me kare ma en obedo kwedgi, pwonye i yo ma rwatte ki ma pe rwatte, ki kit ma en onyuto kwede lanen maber, lupwonnye pa Yecu i agikkine gudoko calo en dok “*oloko lobo piny*” (**Tic pa Lukwena 17:6, NKJV**). Calo jo apar wiye aryo-ni, lupwonnye mabeco kicweyogi ka giketo i tic gin ma gupwonyo dok gikwo ma lubbe ki gin ma giye iye. Breen oketo ne kit man: “Iromo geno daktar me timo tic me cango cwiny i komi ma onongo tye ki ngec i ot kwan keken ki pe ki bedo i ot yat? *Ento meno aye kit ma wa yubu kwede yub me pwony wa!*” (Ibid.: 26, *emph. in orig.*)

Wek loko dano me doko lupwonnye wek otiime maber, lutela me kanica omyero gunen kit ma loko

dano me doko lupwonnye pire tek kwede dok myero gukony ki dok gubed tye i yub me loko dano me doko lupwonnye. Kit ma dul ma pwonyo lupwonnye ma ki lwongo ni Churches Alive owaco kwede ni, "ber pa tic me pwonyo lupwonnye i agiki ne kubbe ki dul ma loyo tic ni ki bedo ki twero i kom tic man. Ka ki neno pwonyo lupwonnye calo yub pa kanica mukene, ci obi rweny woko. Ka ki neno ni obedo tyen lok ma oweko kanica tye, ci bi bedo, ki pwonyo dano maber, dongo, dongo, ki loko kanica. kanica kwako loko ki i keto cwiny i kom gwoko kanica me doko kabedo me pwonyo dano. Man obedo alokaloka madit atika. Pe pat ki alokaloka ma aa ki i ot lega me gicikke macon ki keto cwinye i kom kare mukato ki teko pa jo manok, me cito i kanica me cencwari me acel ma alokaloka onongo tye iye dok teko pa cwiny maleng onongo tye bot jo ducu ma giye." (Churches Alive 1996: 1.8) Man tere ni lutela me kanica omyero gu cuku cwiny, gu mi kony (i kom jami, ki lega, ki yoo mukene), gubed ka lok ki jo ma tye ka telo tic me pwonyo dano,¹⁸ ki gwoko rwom me bedo lupwonnye kare ki kare i nyim lumemba me kanica.

A. *Dul pa lupwonnye*

Bedo lupwonnye twero time i yoo mo keken: ngat acel acel; gurup ma nok pa dano 2-4; gurup madongo pa dano 6-12¹⁹; onyo bene i kabedo me pwony/ot kwan madit. Ento, "Lanen pa Yecu me bedo lupwonnyene obedo kwo i kom kwo ento pe dano ducu gunongo twero marom bote. En oyero gurup pa jo apar wiye aryo, ento kadi wa i gurup meno en omiyo rwom me wat macok bot Petero, Yakobo ki Jon. I nge jo apar wiye aryo-ni onongo tye jo pyerabiro wiye aryo, lacer jo miya acel ki pyeraryo, ka dong onongo tye lwak mapol. . . . Me keto ne ma yot, wa lwongo dano manok keken me bedo lupwonnye kwedwa. Ka Yecu olwongo dano apar wiye aryo, ci wabitamo [ni] pe watwero timo jo mapol kit ma en otimo kwede-ni." (Breen 2011: 38) Man nyutu ni kanica ma i kabedo moni omyero obed ki gurup ma dit ma pat pat pi tic ma pat pat. tye ki dano 3 ki pe kato 4 ma gitye ki niye ma gitye ki miti me dongo i wat ki Lubanga ki ngat acel acel. Gin ma pire tek obedo yub me Baibul ma twero dongo kwo pa dano, yub me pwony me cwiny ki lwak i kanica ni ma ngat mo pe cung kene, lweny kene, dongo kene onyo dongo kene. Wa lwongo man ni yoo adek (3)-Pwonyo Lupwonnye (C3 = Lwak+ Ot buc+ kit kwo). Yub me pwonyo dano ma tye ki dul adek ni pe obedo gin manyen. Tic pa Lukwena pa Kricito onongotye bot lwak dano, 12, ki adek (Lwak+ Ot buc+ kit kwo)." (Core Discipleship nd: "Core 3 Strand") Kanica acel madit tye ki gurup ma dit ma pat pat pi tic ma pat pat, ma calo man (Mosaic 2016: 7-12):

Dul	Dite	Neno ne	Pwonyo ki bot Yecu	Tam pa kanica	Adwogi
Dye lwak	100s	Tito lok, Ada, Woro	Yecu ki lwak	Gure, Yub	Miyo gen, Kwero kwer, Wot
Kit kwo	20-70	Kwayo kwat, Miyo kero, Guru jami	Yecu ki jo 70	Guru mic, Dul pa lupwonnye, Miyo kero it ot kwan	Nyayo Tic, Adwogi me tic
Kwo pa ngat acel acel	12-18	Kony, Peko, Pwonyo tic	Yecu ki jo 12	Ticce kabedo pa lwak, Coo/Mon Dul, Dul me kony	Mine, Tic, Kabedo pa lwak
Gin manen kama leng	2-5	Goro, adwogi tic, Dongo	Yecu ki jo 3	Deepest friendships, Marriage, Intentional Discipleship	Lurem, Aloka loka, Tegi
Lengo	Kacel ki Lubanga keken	Bedo kacel ki Lacwec ki Lalar ni	Yecu kacel ki Wonne	Wot pa ngat acel acel	Lurem, Nga ma in ibedo, Mine

Kwan mapol onyutu ni kabedo maber loyo me bedo lupwonnye ma loko kwo pa dano tye lapwony ki lupwonnye 2-3 (lupwonnye).²⁰

¹⁸ Lutela me kanica ma ki ngeyo omyero gubed ka timo tic acel ki lutela me pwony kit ma lutela me pwony timo kwede i kigi ka gi rwate kacel (nen n.23, piny kany).

¹⁹ Ka kanica ni oyero gurup ma dit ma kato dano 3-4, twatwale ka coo ki mon weng gitye i dul ni, omyero i tam me bedo ki lutela ma coo ki mon: "Gin ma otimme waco ni tic ki luot ma gunyomme macalo lutela me gurup me dongo pol kare ber loyo. Tye ki adwogi maber me nyutu lok me Acakki ma otum ki bene labol me gicikke manyen me cwalo lupwonnye aryo aryo. Laco ki dako ma pe gunyomme romo bedo latela. Miti ni tye me yero lutela maber loyo ma tye. Bedo ki lutela aryo miini wang ki it aryo me cobo peko me dul. Ka ngat acel tye ka lok, ngat mukene twero bedo ka nenone. Ka ngat acel tye ka telo lok, lawote twero gwoko lok i yoo maber ki i kare ma ki keto. Gin aryo ni gitwero miiyo tam bot ngat acel acel ki ngat acel acel tye ki tam me aryo. Gin bene gitwero miiyo kony bot ngat acel acel ki lega." (Churches Alive 1996: 4.3)

²⁰ Kit ma wabi neno kwede i dul me **B. Kit pa gurup pa lupwonnye maber** ki **D. Kit me pwonyo lupwonnye omyero obed**

1. Baibul loko tyen mapol i kom kit ma pire tek kwede me bedo ki “aryo nyo adek.” Baibul nyutu ni jami ma lubo ni weng tek loyo i dul 2-3: lwak (**Latit 4:9-12**); bedo ki twero (**1 Tem 5:19**); lok ma mako cente (**2 Kor 8:16-24**); gwoko mung (**Mat 18:15-17**); bedo agonya (**Mat 18:20**); lok (**1 Kor 14:26-33**); tira (**2 Kor 13:1**); tela (**1 Kor 14:29**); tic (**Luka 10:1**; **Tic pa Lukwena 13:2-4**) (nen Cole 2011: n.p.).
2. Ber pa dul matidi (dano 3-4) tye iye jami ma lubo ni:

- “Tye alokaloka ki i dic ma pe ki ngeyo me doko nywako tam pa lapwony. Ka ki medo ngat me adek onyo me angwen, latin kwan dong pe obedo gin ma pire tek, ento gin gubedo but yub pa gurup.”
- “Tye alokaloka ki i rwom me loc me cito i bedo i kin dano. Triad/quad ni gi yubu wot ma bino kacel. Tam pe tye i kom lapwonnye ento i kom Kricito macalo ngat ma dano ducu gitye ka keto kwogi i kome.”
- “Tye alokaloka ki i lok me lok me nywako lok. I acaki me temo na ki triads, pol kare abedo ka aa ki i kare meno kun awaco kekena ni, 'Ngo ma oweko rwate ni obedo kwo ki tek?' Bedo tye pa cwiny maleng nen calo nen maber. Kwo ki guvu obedo gin ma ki loko. Kit ma dong aniang kwede kit ma gurup loko kwede, ngat acel acel pe obedo gurup. Tye ka imedo acel me adek keken ma inongo jami mukwongo ma ki yubu i gurup (Tam i kom trinity).”
- “Tye alokaloka ki i kom jami ma ki keto manok me doko ryeko i wel. Buk me Carolok loko i kom ryeko ma bino ki bot lumi tam mapol (Carolok 15:22). Pol kare jo ma ki twero neno gi calo jo matino onyo ma pe gu dongo i niye ma ryeko madit aa ki iye, onyo gin manyen me kwo onyo lapeny madongo keken.”
- “Tye alokaloka ki i medo me doko nyayo. Pi an pe tye gin mo ma yomo cwinya loyo neno Lakricitayo ma tye ka nywalo lutinao. Jami ma malo ni weng medo teko. Pi mwaki ma oo pyera aryo, aneno ni wel dano ma romo 75% me nywalo lutino otiime ki yoo me pwonyo dano adek/angwen.”
- “I agiki ne, dul ma tidi cuku cwiny me medo pien dwoko piny rwom me rwom ki medo rwom me pwonyo dano. Ki miiyo pwony me pwonyo dano ma ki yubu pi bedo i mar man, en yubu gin ma yot, ma twero dwoko cen, ma ngat mo keken ma tye ka dongo twero telo ne. Tela i kin gurup magi ki twero loko con pien dit gi miyo bedo ki lok ma pe ki ngeyo ki yub me kwan miyo yoo me lubo.” (Ogden 2007: 4-5)

3. Dul matidi (dano 3-4) ber loyo pwonyo ngat acel acel pi tyen lok ma lubo ni:

- I lok acel acel latin kwan ni tye ki twero me tic pi ber bedo pa ngat mukene i yo me cwiny.
- Wat ma tye i kin ngat acel acel keto rwom ma lamal ma weko bedo ki gen i kom ngat acel acel.
- Ngat acel acel gengo lok onyo laro lok.
- Ngat acel acel bene yubu kit me tic maber.
- Kit me acel-i- acel pe pol kare kelo gin mo odoco (Ogden 2007: 3).

4. Dul matidi (dano 3-4) bene ber loyo gurup madongo pien ka dul ni dit ci jami adek ma lubo ni ma kelo alokaloka gi dwoko piny:

- *Ada*—“Pwony time i rwom ma rwate ki kero me lok ki lok ada, ma doko tek ka wel dwan ma tye ka mede. Man bene doko tek me loko rwom me kwan bot ngat acel acel, ka wel dul ni dit.”
- *Wat ma tye atir dok nen kama leng*—“Nyutu piri keni obedo gin ma pire tek me loko kwo, ki bedo agonya doko tek ma rwate ki dit pa gurup. Ka pe wa tye agonya me tito peko wa, Cwiny pe obi twero tic ki jo ma i dul ni me tic maber i kare ma mite.”
- *Bedo ki twero i kom ngat acel acel*—“Ka dul ni dit, bedo yot me kano ne. Bedo ki twero mito kero me neno ka tic ma kimiyo ni ki tyeko, onyo cikke me bedo lawiny ki gwoko. Wel ma dit dwoko piny kare me donyo i kwo pa ngat moni.” (Ogden 1998: 11)

B. *Kit kwo maber pa dul pa lupwonnye*

Jami mapol nyutu dul pa lupwonnye maber:

1. Wat i kin lupwonnye ki nyutu ki bedo cok, kun yub ni gi keto cwiny gi i kom ngec. “Yub ni tiiyo ki tam ni ka ngat moni tye ki ngec mukene ci obi kelo alokaloka. I lok mukene, pwony ma atir obi kelo kwo ma atir. Pongo wi dano ki tyeng me ginacoya ki cik me baibul obi kelo alokaloka i kit gi, rwom me kwo ki cwiny pi Lubanga.” (Ogden 2007: 6) Niang lok me Baibul ki cik me Baibul pire tek dok pire tek; kadi bed kumeno, meno keken pe romo weko dano doko lupwonnye mabeco. Bedo lapwony mito bedo

ma rwate kene, wiinye i kin lapwony ki lupwonnye pe obedo rwom ma kiketo. Ma ka meno, en tye wiinye me nywako tic ki miiyo lagam ma lupwonnye gi nongo twero me telo gurup.

ki wat maber. Yecu pe otito Baibul keken bot lupwonnyene ento obedo ki wat macok kwedgi dok olubo lok ada me Baibul ma en opwonyogi kwede. Robert Coleman oketo kit man: "Tito kwena bot lwak, kadi bed ni mitte, pe romo tic me yubo lutela me tito kwena. Dok bene cokke me lega kare ki kare ki pwony pi lutic ma Lukricitayo pe twero timo tic meno. Dongo co pe yot. Mito keto cwiny i kom ngat acel acel, kit ma wego miyo bot lutinone ni labol pa Yecu keken aye twero pwonyowa. ki tiimo ki dano ma gibedo maber ki jo ma gi tye ka yenyome telo." (Coleman 1964: 47)

Gin ma pire tek ma twero bino i kom lok man tye ni in (lapwony) myero imi bot dano ma i dul pa lupwonnye ni "twero ma malo me donyo i kwo ni ma loyo jo mukene ma gi nongo onyo ma in dong i ngeyo me miyo bot dano ma itye ka telo gi i kare ni. . . . Pol kare obedo lwongo gi me donyo i gin ma dong itye ka timone. Lwong gi ki jo me odigi me camo cam me otyeno i ot pi jo me odi. ni kadi bed ni pe wa twero tero ni 'kare me bedo lupwonnye' ento pe nyutu ni pe wa tye ka pwonyo dano ngo ma lubo Yecu te lokke. Ka watye ki dano i gang wa, gin gubi bedo ka neno kit ma wa gwoko kwede lutino, kit ma wamaro kwede luot wa, kit ma wa yubu kwede kwo wa. Watye ka keto gi i kwo wa.. Wek yub me donyo i pii otime, omyero wami bot dano kare me donyo i kwo wa me nino ducus. *En omio pire tek ni omyero wabed ki kwo ma opore me lubo!*" (Breen 2011: 40, emph. in orig.) Ki lok macek, "Loko dano me doko lupwonnye pe mito 'nywako niyewa' keken, ento bene wanywako kwowa—poto ki lonyo, kwero bedo ki winy" (Dodson 2012: 15).

2. Wat i kin lupwonnye ki yubu me rwate ki kit ma ngat acel acel dongo kwede, kun yub ni keto cwinye i kom rwate ki rwom ma lamal. "Wat i kin lupwonnye omyero obed ma pat pat i kare, pien dano aryo pe gi dongo i rwom acel. Pe obedo mere lok me wot ki dic i yub me kwan, ento obedo yoo ma ki yubu pi ngat acel acel ma kwako dongo ma pat pat pa jo ma tye iye. (Ogden 2007: 7) Lupwonye mabeco myero gubed ki kero me ngiyo ka ma lumemba me gurup me pwony gi tye iye i wotgi me cwiny Jim Putnam owaco ni, kadi bed ni Lukricitayo ducu gitye ki rwom marom, pe Lukricitayo ducu gitye ki kony marom pi yub pa Rwot. dul abic me dongo pa lupwonnye (Ibid.: 41-42; nen bene Followers 2010: "Real-Life" pi karatac ma nyutu kit pa dano, niye, kit, kit, gin ma mite i yo me cwiny, ki lok ma nyutu dul abic me dongo pa cwiny):

- Kare 1: Too me cwiny. Dano meno pe kinywale odoco. Dano ma kit meno gitye i kit me kwero niye, onyo gi twero ngeyo leb pa Lukricitayo ki bene gi ceto i kanica, ento niye gi obi nen i lok ma gi waco, niye ma gi tye kwede, ki jami ma gi timo.
- Kare 2: kare me tino me cwiny. Lukricitayo manyen ducu gicako kwo macalo lutino i yo me cwiny. Twero bedo ni gitye ki miti madit i niyegi ento giromo bedo labongo ngec i kabedo mapol. Lakricitayo manyen obedo latin matidi i yo me cwiny kadi bed ni en obedo ka cito i kanica pi kare malac ma peya kinywale odoco. Dano ma kit meno romo ngeyo pwony pa Lukricitayo mapol, ento pwony ma kit meno pwod pe ki keto i kwo gi i yoo ma adaa, ma tiyo, ma loko kwo gi.
- Kare 3: kare me bulu me cwiny. Ka lutino me cwiny gi dongo, gi doko lutino me cwiny ma gi ngeyo leb ma pire tek me niye. Pol kare gi twero bedo ki tam gi kengi pien gi twero timo gin maber me nongo gin mo ma gi miito onyo me gengo adwogi ma gi pe maro.
- Kare 4: kare me dongo nikato kare me bulu me cwiny. Lutino ma cwiny gi tek dongo me doko jo mutegi ma cwiny gi tek. Gudongo madwong ki gitwero tic ki miti ento pwod pe gitwero nywalo lupwonnye ma twero loko lupwonnye mukene.
- Kare 5: Bedo lunyodo me cwiny. Man aye obedo rwom me agikki me dongo i yo me cwiny. Ma pe rom ki dano madongo me cwiny ma gitwero nywalo latin ento pe gitye ka timo ne, lunyodo me cwiny gu keto kwo gi ma pire tek i kom tic pa Yecu ki gitye ka nywalo lupwonnye manyen ki miti.²¹

Pien yub me pwonyo lupwonnye ni ki yubu me konyo lupwonnye me dongo i yo me cwiny, tic acel pa latela me pwonyo lupwonnye en me neno ki pimo dongo me cwiny pa jo ma i dul ni. Man omyero pe obed gin ma tek: lupwonye gi neno ki pimo dongo pa lutino kwan; lutela ma loyo tic gi neno tic pa lutic; lunyodo gi neno ki miyo lagam bot lutino gi. Lutela me pwonyo dano omyero gu yub "yub me dongo i yo me cwiny" me bedo ki kero me nyutu kit ma lumemba me gurup me pwonyo dano ni tye ka mede

²¹ Hammond ki Cronshaw gi tito kit me dongo acel ma calo man (cako ki i kare me loko tam/nywal me cwiny): (1) *Bedo labongo ngec dok nongo pe i niang.* Dano ma i kare man pe gitye ki ngec mo i kom lok man ma tye ka bino; gin pe gitye ki ngec dok pe gingeyo. Pi meno latela myero ocak yub me pwony.. (2) *Bedo labongo ngec kun nongo i niang.* Lutino kwan gi bedo ki ngec ikom peko ento bene gi bedo ki ngec ikom goro gi me tic kwede maber. Temo ki "weko" kit macon pire tek me mede anyim. (3) *Conscious competence.* People now understand the basic dynamics of the new paradigm but need to concentrate to operate well; it is not "second nature" to them yet. (4) *Bedo ki ngec ma nongo pe i ngeyo.* I kare ni dano gu pwonyo ki gu keto i cwiny gi yub manyen ma odoko gin me aryo bot gi. Gin dong gitye ki kero me pwonyo ki nyutu lanyut bot dano mukene. (Hammond and Cronshaw 2014: 7-8)

kwede anyim. Kit me gwoko jami ma kit meno twero bedo ma lubu kit ma ki pimo kwede ki adwogi ma kiloko iye malo ni i dul **V.C. *Gin ma mako bedo lupwonnye*** ki **D. *Kit ki kit pa lupwonnye ma guteggi*** kacel ki jami mukene ma ki pimo calo diro me lok ki kit pa ngat moni (pwonye, kica, bedo ki dano mukene, ki jami mukene, ma ki nyutu i kare me pwonyo dano). Kwano jami ma kit meno obi nyutu kama tye iye teko ki dongo wek latin kwan ni onong cuko cwiny; bene obi nyutu kama mite me yubu ne. 3. Wat i kin lupwonnye kwako tic ma opong, ma dano ma tye ka nywako iye gi bedo ki twero, kun yub ni tye ki ngat acel onyo manok ma gi timo pi jo mapol. “Pol pa yub ni ki gedo i kom ngat acel acel onyo dano manok ma gi tiyo tic matek me yubbe ki jo mukene gi bino calo dano ma pe gi nongo tic gi. . . . I mar me bedo lupwonnye, jo aryo ni ginywako tic marom me yubbe, tito piri keni, ki yub me loko kwo. Man pe obedo pi ngat acel ma tye lapwony ma tye ki ryeko, kun jo mukene-ni gubedo lutino kwan ma gitye ka kwano ngec pa ngat mo ma ryekone kato jo mukene-ni woko. Ki lok adaa rwom me dongo i Kricito obi bedo pat pat, ento tam ma pire tek tye ni i miyo ki gamo wat, ngat ma tye lapwony ki ngat ma ki pwonyo twero bedo pat pat i kare ki kare.” (Ogden 2007: 6)

“Lutino ma gitye ki cwiny me cwiny pe gi niang cik me tuko manyen ma gitye ka tukone-ni. Pe gingeyo ni lweny me cwiny tye ka timme dok ni gitye ki Lamone manyen ma mito nekogi ki balogi woko (nen Jon 10:10; 1 Petero 5:8).” (Putnam 2010: 53) Pi meno, lupwonnye, tutwale jo manyen, mito lakwat, lapwony, lapwony ma obi gwoko, telo, pwonyo, bedo kwed gi, telo, ki lubo kor gi. *lupwonnye gitye ka yubbe me telo dulgi ki pwonyo jo mukene.* Pi meno, i acaki me yub omyero ki miini gi tic me yubu ki telo lok i kom jami ma ki pwonyo ma gurup tye ka tic kwede.²² Putnam oloko i kom kit ma kitimo kwede ni: “Lupwonye mabeco kare ducu gitero lulub korgi i yo mo. Cakke ki ‘In ineno; an atimo’ ci cito wa i ‘Wek watim kacel’ ka dong ‘In itim; An aneno.’ I agikkine, lapwonnye-ni cako yub acel-li ki ngat mukene—ngat mo ma neno ka lapwonnye-ni tye ka nenone.” (Ibid.: 59)

4. Wat i kin lupwonnye keto tam i kom bedo ki twero i kom alokaloka me kwo, kun yub keto tam i kom bedo ki twero i kom jami ma tye iye. “Dongo me bedo calo Kricito aye gin ma pire tek loyo. Kit me pimo rwom me tic i yub ni bedo yot me pimo, kit ma ki neno kwede calo poyo wic i ginacoya, tyeko kwano ma mite cabit ki cabit, ki lubo pwony me cwiny. I bedo i kin lupwonnye, bedo ki twero me tic tye i kom pwonyo me ‘lubo gin ducu ma [Yecu] ociko’ (Mat. 28:19). Me labolle, tye apokapoka madit i kin ngeyo ni Yecu opwonyo ni omyero wamar lumonewa, ki maro lumonewa kikome. Bedo ki wat i kin lupwonnye tye i kom keto kwo pa Yecu i jami ducu ma watye kwede i kin jami ducu ma watimo.” (Ogden 2007: 7)

5. Labongo paro dit pa dano, gurup pa lupwonnye weny gi jenge i kom cik mogo ma pire tek. Kadi bed ni tic me doko lupwonnye ki konyo i gurup matidi, “gurup pe loko dano, lupwonnye giloko dano” (Cole 2011: np). Medo ikom meno, “lupwonnye ki yubu gi i kin dano, ento pi yub” (Ogden 2007: 5). Me bedo maber, dano weny ma i dul pa lupwonye omyero gubed ki tam acel i kom cik adek ma pigi tego:

- Gen i kom ngat acel acel. “Bedo ki wat macok ki jo mukene ma gitye ki niye aye obedo guti me dongo i bedo lupwonnye. . . . *Kit ma wa tye atera me nyutu bot dano jami ma mako kwo wa ma mito ni Lubanga olok kwo wa en aye kit ma wa lwongo kwede cwiny maleng me loko wa.* Miti wa me donyo i mar ma rwate onyo ma rwate ki dano obedo lok ma nyutu miti wa me ada i nyim Lubanga me bedo atera me lwongo Rwot me timo aloka loka i kwo wa. (Ogden 2007: 8, *emph. in orig.*) Gen pe time cut cut ento ki nongo ki dongo i kare ma okato. Kabedo pa gurup ma nok konyo dongo gen pien pe tye kama ki kano iye. **Yak 5:16** waci, “*Wutuc balwu kekenwu, dok bene wuleg pi lawote wek wucan.*” “Kelo lewic me bal wa i lero i nyim jo ma ki genogi i kom Kricito twero bedo ki adwogi me gonyo dano. Ka gin mo ki yee ma peya dano mukene oye, en cako rwenyo teko me loyo ne. Bal maro col, ento teko ne doko goro i lero.” (Ibid.)
- Lok ada me lok pa Lubanga i kin lwak. “Pire tek tutwal i kare ni ni lapwonnye tye ki kare me pwonyo pwony ma pire tek me kwo pa Lukricitayo i yoo ma rwate ki ma lubo. Watye ka kwo i kare ma dano mapol gitye ki guti manok pi niyegi macalo Lukricitayo.” (Ogden 2007: 9) Ngat acel ma tye i dul pa lupwonnye owaco ni, “Anongo ni ka wa tye ka pwonyo lok i kom niyee i yoo ma rwate ki rwom ma lamal, ni niang na onongo tye calo mosaic. Abedo ki dul tayil ma tye ki kabedo mapol ma odong i kin gi. Kit me timo man oweko atwero pongo kabedo ma tile tye iye. An dong aneno i yoo ma rwate kit ma niyee pa Lukricitayo miyo tyen lok i kom jami weng.” (Ibid.: 9-10)
- Lok me aloka loka me kwo pa ngat acel acel. “Wat ma tye i kin jo ma tye i wot me bedo lupwonnye kacel tye me gicikke. Gicikke obedo gin ango? Gicikke obedo gin ma ki coyo, ma ki moko i kin dano 2 onyo makato ma nyutu jami ma ki tamo ki jami ma ki moko i kin gii. Gin ma ki waco i lok man tye ni jo ma gi moko gicikke ni gitye ka miyo twero bot ngat acel acel me gwoko gi

²² Man ki nyamo matut piny kany i dul me **VI.D. *Yub me pwonyo dano omyero obed ma rwate ki kome kene.***

i gicikke ma gin weng guye iye. (Odgen 2007: 10) Bedo ki twero i kom ngat acel acel "dwoko wa cen i kom gin ma pire tek me bedo lapwonnye pa Yecu" pien "lapwonnye tye ngat ma tye i te twero" (Ibid.).

"Miiyo lagam pe obedo gin ma ki yero pi yub me pwod. Pe tye ngat mo ma myero obed i dul ma dongo, ento jo ma gi donyo gi timo kumeno pien gi ngeyo ni gi mito ngat mo me konyo gi me bedo ki rwom ma lamal i wot gi me cwiny. Ka gipenyo me bino i te loc ni, ki in iye me telo, gin tye ki twero me kuro tela pa Lubanga. . . . Ka lamemba mo kare ki kare kenyo cokke nyo pe tyeko pwony me kwano Baibul, ci bimitte ni irwatte ki ngat meno wek ikonye me cobo peko mo keken. . . . Ka ki tyeko peko ni oyot, obi bedo yot me cobo ne. Dano mukene ma i dul ni gubi bedo ki ngec i kom ngat mukene ma pe tye ka bino ki/onyo nywako lok ma calo in; ka ki yee me mede anyim obi gudu gurup ni weny. Peko me moko tam obi balo ribbe pa gurup ki yub me pwonyo dano. . . . Tic pa Lukwena me kelo alokaloka obedo gin ma pire tek pi pwonyo lutela. . . . Tic pa Lukwena me cobo peko obedo gin ma watimo pi dano, ento pi dano. I lok ma yot, yub me cobo peko obedo gin ma in itimo me konyo lameru nyo omeru ma Lakricitayo me timo gin ma en omoko tam me timone con." (Churches Alive 1996: 4.6-7) Lagam pa dano twero bedo yot ki karatac ma nyutu wel dano ma gubi bedo tye ki karatac me ripot ma lutela gurup gi pongo me tic kwede ka gu rwate macalo lutela ki dul ma loyo kanica.²³

C. Yoo me loko dano me doko lupwonnye

Dul pa lupwonnye omyero gubed ka rwate cabit ki cabit onyo cabit aryo weng me gwoko rwom me tic. Dul pa lupwonnye gi rwate me cuko cwiny ki medo rwom pa lumemba i lok me kwena maber. Pi meno, cokke pa gurup me pwonyo lupwonnye pe tye ki lumemba ma ginywako lokgi, pekogi, ki locgi cakke i cokke me agikki. Meno omyero otimme. Ento, me cuko cwiny ki medo ngec pa lumemba i lok me kwena maber, cokke omyero obed ki pwony ma lumemba weny gi kwano ki nyamo. Yub me kwan twero bedo me kwano bukke mapat pat me Baibul nyo kwano jami mukene ma rwatte ki pwony me pwony. Kan tye tam mogo ma kimiyo:

1. Tic pa Lukwena ki Baibul. "Lapwonnye acel acel myero olok tam me lobo-ni (ma en ocalo kwede) ki tam pa Lubanga. wamito neno me lobo ma lubo Baibul. Baibul obedo lajuk pa Lubanga, ma ki yubu me lonyo (lonyo) wa (nen Jon 17:17). Lokke bene obedo cam me cwiny ma gwoko kwowa me cwiny (nen Mat 4:4). En menyo yowa (nen Jab 119:105), dok myero wakan lok pa Lubanga i cwinywa wek pe watim bal i kome (nen Jab 119:11). En bene obedo pala lucwanwa me cwiny, ma watiyo kwede me lweny i kom Lamone (nen Ep 6:17)." (Putnam 2010: 52)

Ka lwak me dul pa lupwonnye (tutwale latela onyo lapwony) pwod peya gu kwano buk mo onyo gu kwan i kom gonyo lok me Baibul (ma pol kare ki lwongo ni hermeneutics), obi bedo ber tutwal me timo ne wek gubed ki kero me niang Baibul i kit ma tye kwede ki bedo ki niang matut i kom Kricito. buk pa ECLEA i kom *gonyo lok me Baibul* (<http://www.eclea.net/courses.html#interpretation>) ki *Pwony me tito lok* (<http://www.eclea.net/courses.html#preaching>) gin aryo ducu giloko i kom lok ma kwako kwano ki niang Baibul i yo ma rwatte ki dok keto i tic gin ma Baibul waco. Buk pa ECLEA *Tekwaro me Baibul* (<http://www.eclea.net/courses.html#theology>) nyutu lok ma mako Baibul ki nyutu kit ma cik manyen rwate kwede ki cik macon. Buk magi gubedo jami mabeco ma gurup me pwonyo lupwonnye me tic kwede.

Ka itye ka tic ki Baibul macalo yub me pwony, "dano acel acel myero omine me kwano dul acel ki i buk me Baibul cabit ki cabit. Ka itye ka kwano, ket cwinyi me penyo Cwiny Maleng wek omi tammi i kom gin ma en mito cobo i komi. wubedo kacel, wek coc obed gin ma pire tek botwu kun wunywako kit ma Cwiny okato kwede ki i Lok me loko in." (Dodson 2012: 137) Dul myero bene owot ki i coc, kun gitimo niang lok ma pire tek ma tye i dul meno. Jo me gurup myero gubed ka penyo ni, "Kwene ma lok me kwena maber tye iye i coc man?" Ka gurup ni tye ka wot i kin lok ni, omyero gu nong peko gi ki jami maber ma gu kato ki iye i lok ni. "Wupenye kekenwu i peny kekenwu, kun wudiyo cwinywu kekenwu wek wunianj i gin ma tugo miti pa Lubanga, wek wuonj i lok me kwena maber. . . . Pok kwo ni, ento pi tam ni keken. . . . Me agikkine, nen ni inywako nying jo ma itye ka temo miyogi mot ki kwena

²³ Churches Alive owaco ni, "Pi kit me keto yub labongo tamo pi tic ducu ma mitte me cobo yub meno, ripot mitte . . . me neno ni tic tye ka wot anyim i kom yub ma kimoko iye. Yub me miyo ripot pe myero obed kite tek. Ngeyo ni adwogi ma mite pol kare obedo gin ma mite me kelo gin ma mite me nongo adwogi ma ki moko." (Churches Alive 1996: 5.3)

Lutela me dul pa lupwonnye omyero gubed kacel kare ki kare me nyamo jami ma gubi bedo ka telo ne, me miyo ripot ki neno kit ma gurup gi tye ka wot kwede, me keto cing i kom ngat acel acel, me nyamo yub, me penyo lapeny, me poko tam, me cobo peko ma gitye ka wok ki iye, me lega pi ki cuko cwiny ngat acel acel, me bino ki tam me medo rom pa jami, me yubu jami, ki pwonyo ngat acel acel pwonyo lutino kwan i kanica twero bedo maber kit ma twere kwede.

maber-ri. Leg macalo gurup, kun ipenyo Lubanga me konyi me geno cikkene kacel ki miyo bot jo ma pe giye i kwowu mic acel-lu me niye!” (Ibid.: 138)

David Garrison otito kit ma dul ma ki lwongo ni Church Planting Movement i Bangalore, India gi yubu kwede kwan me Baibul ma lubu "lapeny angwen ma Paulo openyo me loko dano me doko lupwonnye [ki **2 Tem 3:16-17**]:

- 1) Ngo ma Lubanga tye ka pwonyo wa (gin angu ma Lubanga tye ka tingu i dul lok man)?
 - 2) Ngo ma Lubanga tye ka kwero (gin angu ma Lubanga tye ka pyem kwede i lok man)?
 - 3) Ngo ma Lubanga tye ka yubu (ngo ma tye i kwo na ma mite ni ki yub macalo adwogi pa gin ma akwano onyo awinyo i dul lok man)?
 - 4) Pwonye angu ma atye kwede i kit ma atir (Ngo ma Lubanga mito ni ati kwede i kwona i cabit man, macalo adwogi me gin ma akwano i Ginacoya)?
- I kare mogo wa lwongo gi ni 'Lapeny ma tye kakare':

- 1) Ngo ma tye kakare? *pwonyo*
- 2) Ngo ma pe tye kakare? – *kwero*
- 3) Atwero timo gin ma tye kakare nining? *yubu*
- 4) Atwero bedo maber nining? *pwonye i kit ma atir*

Penyo lapeny magi ma tye kakare me Ginacoya Maleng ki lwak macok pa omege ki lumege i Kricito obedo yo ma genne me dongo i bedo calo Kricito. Yub maber loyo me pwonyo lupwonnye, tye ki gen me weko 'laco (ki dako) pa Lubanga ma oyubbe maber pi tic maber weng.'” (Garrison 2010: n.p.)

2. Nywako lok me Baibul. Dul matino tino pa Jim Putnam ma gipwonyo lupwonnye i Real Life Ministries gitiyo ki Baibul macalo pwonygi me pwonyo lupwonnye, ento gitimo i yo ma yomo cwiny ma kilwongo ni “Lok me Baibul.” Pi dul acel acel me Baibul, lutela dul matino ni gi pwonyo dul (lok) onyo gi miyo bot ngat acel i kin dul ni me pwonyo ki *tit calo lok labongo kwano ne* —pe lok ki lok ento wek lok ni obed ada ma calo macon. “I kare ma latit lok tye ka tito lok, dul matidi ni kwano me neno ka ngat ma tye ka lok ni orwenyo gin mo. Ka lok ni otum, latit lok ni onyo latela pa dul ni obi dwoko lok ni odoco kun nyutu gin mo kiken ma en okwenyo. Latela ni pol kare penyo ngat mo me tito lok man bot dano weng labongo kwano ne. Pe tye ngat mo ma obi bedo ka penyo, ci dano weng obi gamo lapeny. ka en onyo en ki yero.” (Putnam 2010: 158) I nge timo man, latela penyo lapeny me nongo lok ada ma pire tek ma tye i lok meno, calo:

- Gin angu manyen ma inongo i lok man ma onongo pe ingeyo con?
- Gin angu ma ipwonyo i kom Lubanga?
- Gin angu ma ipwonyo i kom dano?
- Ngat mene ma rom ki in i lok ni?
- Ngo ma ibi kwanyo ki i lok man?
- Gin angu ma ibitimo ki gin ma dong ipwonyo-ni?

Putnam omoko ni tito lok me Baibul obedo yoo maber me tito lok ada me Baibul pien: (1) konyo dano me ngeyo Baibul (pe kelo lwo ro ki lok bedo i tam); (2) Konyo me coyo lutela (dano mapol pe gitamo ni gipore me pwonyo Baibul pien pe gunongo pwony me tekwaro, ento dano ducu gingeyo kit me tito lok ki penyo lapeny); (3) Ber pi pwony me ada (pien luwiny gi nywako, gi po i kom lok ni); (4) En miyo dano jami lweny pi tic (lok ma ki waco ni ki twero tic kwede i jami mapol me kwo); (5) Konyo dano me pwonyo lutino gi (ka lunyodo gi tito lok bot lutino gi, bedo ki adwogi madit i kom jo me ot); (6) konyo lutela me neno kama dano gi tye iye i yo me cwiny (kit me tito lok ni kwanyo dano woko ma miyo ngeyo kama gitye iye i wot gi me cwiny bedo yot); (7) En gwoko gurup ma nok ki bedo ma goro (kare cito oyotoyot ka lok ki waco ma pat ki pwony); (8) Dano ngeyo ngat acel acel (lok i kin lok ki lapeny kelo ngeyo ngat acel acel). (Ibid.: 159-62) Kit me tito lok me Baibul ni ber loyo pi dul lok me Baibul, ma calo, pol pa cik macon, Jiri, ki buk pa Tic pa Lukwena pa Lukwena.

3. Jami ma mite me doko lupwonnye ki gin akwana. Tye buke mapol me pwonyo dano ki jami mukene ma nonge i intanet, ma ki twero wilo onyo labongo cul mo. Tye pwony me pwonyo dano ma pe ki culu i intanet, ma tye ki pwony, kwan, ki lapeny me nyamo lok, ma ki twero tic kwede macalo dul me pwonyo dano i gurup matidi. I agiki me buk man, **LAMED NGEC 2—JAMI MA MITE ME DOKO LUPWONYE KI GIN AKWANA** nyutu jami mapol ma ki nongo ki i intanet me pwonyo dano ki pwony ma kanica twero tic kwede me dongo yub me pwonyo dano.

Ber me tic ki jami ma kit meno, tutwale ka ki keto tam i kom jami mogo ma kiloko iye malo ni (me labolle, kit ma lok me kwena maber kubbe kwede ki gwoko cente, gwoko lutino, timo kica ki dwoko kuc). ECLEA tye ki buk ma kwako jami magi ducu ki mukene, ma kiromo kwanyo labongo cul mo ki i kabedo me intanet pa ECLEA (<http://www.eclea.net/courses.html>). Ka itye ka tic ki jami ma kit meno, twero bedo me ryeko me loko tic ki bukke me Baibul ki bukke mukene me pwony wek Baibul ki

kwena maber obed gin ma pire tek i kwo pa lupwonnye.

D. Yoo me pwonyo lupwonnye omyero obed ma dano romo pwonyo kekene

Tye kabedo adek ma pwony pa lupwonnye time iye: (1) i kin kanica ma i gang; (2) i kin kanica ma i gang; ki (3) gedo kanica.

1. Nyutu kit me doko lupwonnye i kanica ma i gang. “Yub me pwonyo dano [me bedo lupwonnye] pe kwako poko ngec keken. Ento, kwako konyo dano ki 'kit me' me doko lupwonnye wek gu ket i tic gin ma ki neno. Ki tam man i wiiyi, i kare ma opore cuk cwiny latin kwan ni me cako pwonyo ngat mukene.” (Henrichsen 1988: 104) Me labolle, Mike Breen owaco ni inge kare ma ki moko [pol kare dwe abicel-apar wiye aryo] lupwonnye ni gi cako yubu dul gi me pwonyo dano ki pwonyo dano mukene (Breen 2011: 39). I yo acel-lu, Jonathan Dodson (ma miiyo tam i kom dul me pwonyo lupwonnye ma tye ki dano aryo-adek) owaco ni, “Ka dul ni odongo ma kato adek, pire tek ni ngat manyen ni obin iye tyen manok keken me nongo tam ki lacer cako dul manyen. Man gwoko wat ki gen ma ki gero i dul mukwongo, kun bene dongo dongo.” (Dodson 2012: 136) Ki lok macek, “Bedo lapwonnye tere ni loko dano” (Ibid.: 15).

Tiimo gin ma pire tek i yub me bedo lupwonnye tye ki adwogi adek i kom lupwonnye:

- Obi jingo niye pa lupwonnye ni. “Ka lapwonnye ocako tito bot ngat mukene lok ada me dini pa Lukricitayo, kipenye ki lapeny ma mako cwinye. Kit ma en miyo kwede lagam twero keto lok ada i cwinye ki bene konyo ngat mukene ni.” (Henrichsen 1988: 105)
- En miyo kabedo me dongo ne. “Ka en tye ka dongo i kwo pa lapwonnye mukene, en tye ki kare me neno ka gin ma en otimo-ni tiyo bot jo mukene” (Henrichsen 1988: 105).
- Miyo latin kwan bedo yot me pwonyo ki bedo ki miti me pwonyo. Ka latin kwan ngeyo ni cokcok-ki en bibedo ka pwonyo jo mukene, ki ka en tye ka pwonyo jo mukene kun pud tye latin kwan, pwony ki kit me pwonyo dano doko ma pe rwate ki kwan nyo ma pe nen; odoko “ada.” Lapwony ngeyo ni myero en oniang gin ma kitye ka pwonyone dok “obed ki” ada, pien latin kwan ngeyo ni cokcok-ki en bibedo ki miti me tito lok acel-li bot jo mukene.

2. Wiinye i kin kanica. Gin acel ma mako pwony pa lupwonnye ma kanica mapol twero bedo ni gi jalo en aye konyo *kanica mukene ki dul dini mukene* me doko kabedo me pwonyo lupwonnye. “Kanica ma 'giketo cwiny gi i kom jo mukene' gi nongo alokaloka ma pe twero rwate ki yoo mukene. Ginacoya pe nyutu apoka poka mo i kin dini nyo kabedo ka wacciwa ni 'wulok jo me rok ducu gudok lupwonnye.' Kanica ma i kabedo ma itye iye ma tye iye kanica pa dini mukene twero bedo i kin jo ma Lubanga mito ni kanica ni ocit iye..” (Churches Alive 1996: 1.13)

3. Yubu kanica. Me yubu lupwonnye mapol, wamito Lukricitayo mapol ki kanica ma kom gi yot. Timothy Keller owaco ni, “Keto kacokke manyen ki teko, ki mede ki tic obedo yoo acel ma pire tek pi (1) dongo pa kom pa Kricito i boma ki (2) mede ki dwoko rwom me tic pa kanica ma tye i boma. Pe tye gin mo mukene--labongo lweny, yub me rwate ki dano, kanica ma ki lwongo ni parachurch, dongo kacokke, kacokke ki dong yub me dwoko kanica manyen--bi bedo ki adwogi ma rwate ki dongo kanica ma opong. Man obedo lok ma kelo lworu, ento bot jo ma gu timo kwan mo keken, pe tye gin mo ma kelo apokapoka. (Keller 2002: 1) Dul mukene me coc ne nyamo tyen lok ma oweko en owaco ni.

Lubanga tye, adaa, ka dongo oyotoyot yub me dongo kanica (Yub me dongo kanica) i wilobo ducu. Yub me dongo kanica obedo “medo pa kanica pa lwak ma gi dongo oyoto ki medo kanica ma gi keto kanica i kin dano ma ki miyo onyo dul pa dano” (Garrison 1999: 7). David Garrison oloko ki nyamo Yub me dongo kanica magi i buk ne me mwaka 1999 (Garrison 1999; nen bene Garrison nd [2-page summary]) ki oketo i tic kwan ne i buk ne me mwaka 2004 (Garrison 2004). I Yub me dongo kanica, “pwonyo dano pol kare bedo kwo i kwo ma ka bedo i ot kwan” (Garrison 2010: np). Kit me pwonyo dano ma rwate ma tiyo i kanica mo keken “tiyo ki kwan me Baibul ki gurup me woro, moko ni lubu Baibul aye yoo acel keken me nongo adwogi maber, tiyo ki tela ma pe ki culu ki ma pe ki keto i rwom ma lamal ki cokke i gurup me Cell onyo kanica me ot” (Garrison 1999: 36).

Tye yoo mapol ma pat pat me dongo kanica ma pat ki Yub me dongo kanica (nen, eg, Stetzer 2015; Discipleship Ministries 2017). Pe tye i rwom me buk man me nyamo lok i kom keto kanica i yo matut. Ento, tye jami mapol ma ki twero tic kwede me dongo kanica ma nonge i intanet, medo ki: yub me dongo kanica 2015; Rapidly Advancing Disciples 2011; Rapidly Advancing Disciples 2016; e3 partners Ministry 2011; Cheney, Putnam, and Sanders 2003; Shank 2014; Exponential.org 2017; T4TOnline.org 2017.

E. *Bedo lupwonnye: agiki*

“Loko dano me doko lupwonnye tero kare. Pe kitwero timone kun kitiyo ki pwoy mapol ki pwoy ma kimiyo i kanica, dok bene pe kitwero timone kun kitiyo ki kwano buk. Pe kitwero rune oyotoyot. . . . Ki yubu dano me doko lupwonnye, ento pe ki yubu gi madwong. Ngat acel acel ki yubu ki Cwiny pa Lubanga. Kare ma tero obedo gin ma ki tamo ki twero loko ki ngat acel acel, malube ki kama gi tye iye ka gi cako yub me pwoy. Ento gin acel tye atir; tero kare. Rwot Yecu ocako ki co 12 ma gilworo Lubanga acel keken, ma gua ki i gangi mabeco. En omiyo kwone kare ducu me pwoyogi ki dongogi. En onongoobedo lapwoy i pwoy, ento otero mwaka adek kulu. Pe watwero bedo ki gen me tiimo ne i kare manok. (Henrichsen 1988: 107; nen bene Coleman 1964: 48) Ki lok adaa, dongo i bedo lupwonnye obedo gin ma tero kare me kwo pien gurup me bedo lupwonnye jenge i kom gen i kin gii, bedo lurem, ki bedo ki twero i kom ngat acel acel, gin twero rii pi naka..

VII. *Tic me pwoy i kanica*

Kanica pe obedo piwa; obedo lok i kom Kricito. Kanica obedo kome, pe mewa. Omyero wanen ni kacokke tye ka telo maber ki co ki mon ma gupore (1 Tem 3:1-13). I yo meno, ka gin mo otimme i kom latela dini nyo ngat mo i kin lutela, kanica bibedo ki kero me medde anyim maber, pien kigero i kom guti me yub matek. Tic pa Lukwena maber pa kanica, tic pa lwak i kanica, ki kelo lutela manyen, kubbe atir ki bedo lupwonnye: “Ka loko dano me doko lupwonnye me Baibul obedo tic pa kanica, dok tic tye maber, ci miti ducu pa kanica bicobo..” (Putnam 2010: 23)

A. *Tic pa kanica, ki twatwale pa lutela me kanica, tye me miyo jami ma mite ki miyo kero bot dano ma i kanica me timo tic gi me pwoy*

Lanyut pa latela maber nen i kom jo ma lubo kore: Tika gitye ka pwoy? Gitye ka tic? Tika gitye ka cobo mitigi ducu? Tika gi loko ki cobo peko ki kica? Tika gitye ka nyuto kit pa lupwonnye pa Kricito ma guteggi? Tika gi nyutu "nyig ma nyak pi cwiny maleng" (**Gal 5:22-23**)? Gitye ka pwoy dano mukene ki kelo lutela manyen?

Lok ada ni tela me kanica myero obed ma tiyo matek dok paro pi tic pa latela, ento pe rwom me ticce, nen i **Ep 4:11**, ma waco ni, “En omiyo jo mogo macalo lukwena, ki jo mogo macalo lunebi, ki jo mogo macalo lutit kwena, ki jo mogo macalo lukwat ki lupwonye.” Gin acel acel i kin mic magi nyutu tic ma omyero ki ti kwede. Tye jami mogo ma rwate i kin tic magi ki rwom me tela pa laelda, ladit, bicop, lakwat, ki latic, ento pe gi rom.²⁴ Pi meno, kadi bed lutela dini ducu, kit ma kiloko kwede, gin bene gubedo lupwonye,²⁵ dok lutido ki luloc ducu myero gubed ki kero me pwoy (**1 Tem 3:2**), pe jo ducu ma gitye ki mic ki kero me pwoy bene gitye ki mic ki kero me bedo lutela; i yo mukene, lutela dini ducu bene gubedo lupwonye, ento pe lupwonye ducu bene gubedo lutela dini. Medo i kom meno, pe tye lok ada ni jo ma gitye i rwom me tela me kanica (ma calo, lutido, luneno, bicop, lukwat, ki lutic) gibibedo ki mot me bedo lukwena, lunebi, nyo lutit kwena. Lok manok i kom tic ma kiketo i **Ep 4:11** tye i rwom ma lamal:

- **Lakwena.** “Lakwena” obedo ngat ma kicimo dok kicwalo woko ki twero pi tic moni. *apostellō* (“me cwalo”). Te lokke ma pire tek me “lakwena” kigonyo ki nyig lok calo “lakwena,” “latic,” nyo “lakwena.” cik manyen ngeyo kit lukwena aryo ma pire tek: (A) *guti* lukwena; ki (B) *kanica ociko* lukwena. Lukwena ma “gi acaki” onongoobedo lukwena ma onongogubedo lurem pa Yecu, lucaden me cer, ki onongoki lwongo gi me bedo lukwena ki lucaden pa Yecu (nen **Mat 10:1-5; Mar 6:7, 30; Luka 6:13; Jon 15:27; Tic pa Lukwena 1:21-22**). Gu twero nyutu rwom gi ma pire tek kun gi timo lanyut (nen **Mat 10:1-8; Mar 6:7; Tic pa Lukwena 2:43; 2 Kor 12:12**). Lukwena ma gubedo lutela me kanica macon ki “guti” me kanica kikome (Eph 2:19-20). Kit ma tye kwede, jo ma tye ki twero me bedo lukwena macon pe gubedo tye nicakke i kare ma lukwena mukwongo guto (guti acel keken aye kitwero keto pi ot). “Lukwena ma ki cwalo gi bot kanica” gubedo coo ki mon ma kanica ominigi tic me cito ka tito kwena maber, pito kanica manyen, ki gero kanica (nen **Tic pa Lukwena 13:1-3; 14:14; Rom 16:7; 1 Kor 9:5-6; 12:28; 1 Tec 1:1; 2:6**). Kit lukwena aryo ni weng gi ribbe i laco ma calo Paulo (nen **Tic pa Lukwena 9:1-16; 13:1-3; 1 Kor 9:1; 15:6-10; Gal 1:11-17; 1 Tem 2:7**). Lukwena ma ki cwalo gi ki i kanica pe gitwero bedo ki twero madit makato bedo ma ki cwalo gi ki i kanica. Kanica en aye kom Kricito i lobo (**1 Kor 12:27; Ep 1:22-23; 4:15-16; Kol 1:18**). Kanica obedo ot pa cwiny maleng (**1 Kor 3:16-17**). Kricito ocimo kanica ki omiyo twero mere (**Mat 16:18-19**). Pi meno, Kricito twero bedo ki gen me tic kun wok ki i kanica ne, ento pi kene. Ki cwalo

²⁴ Lok ma mako miri me kanica dong kiloko iye malo ni i dul **II.B. Dul me kanica ki miri**, ki rwom pa lutela dong ki nyamo i dul **II.C. Tela me kanica**.

²⁵ Po i kom lok pa Grudem i kom lok man malo ni i dul **II.B. Dul me kanica ki miri**, kany ma en owaco ni “tyeng ni twero bedo maber me gonyo ni ‘lupwonye-lupwonye’ (dul acel) ma ka gonyo ni ‘lutela dini ki lupwonye’ (nyutu ni dul aryo) pien ki coyo ne i leb Greek” (Grudem 1994: 913).

lukwena, kanica bene miyo gi gen ki tic, ma lubu kanica kikome ki i wang lobo.

Kanica mito temo dano ma gilwongo gi ni lukwena me moko ka gin lukwena me ada onyo lukwena ma pi adaa (**1 Jon 4:1-6**; nen bene **2 Kor 11:3-4, 13**; **Yabo 2:2**). Dano mapol i kare-ni gimaro cimogi kekengi macalo "lukwena." Man tye ka jemo i kom kit ma NT tye kwede (Lukwena me NT onongo pe gujero gi kengi). Pol pa jo magi ma gilwonge kengi ni "lukwena"-ni giwacci gitimo tango. Kadi bed kit meno, kadi wa timo tango pe obedo lanyut ni ngat moni kilwongo ki bot Lubanga (**Mat 7:15-23**; **2 Tem 3:1-9** [nen **Nia 7:10-12, 20-22**; **8:6-7, 16-19**]). I lobo Afrika, "bino pa lunebi ki lukwena me Afrika oweko ki tito ni jo ma col ki ma muni gitye rom i niye ki tic me pwony (**Gal 3:28**; **Kol 3:11**).." (Ouedraogo 2006: 1434) Ento, tye me cwerwiny ni, "lunebi ki lukwena mapol me Afrika pe gitero Baibul macalo guti me niyegi ki kitgi.. Gineno [gin ma giwaco ni obedo lok ma oa ki bot Lubanga] calo gin ma kimedo i Baibul. jo mukene giwaco ni gin aye lulub kor Kricito nyo bene Kricito mukene. (Ibid.) "Lukwena" me kare-ni myero kingol kop i komgi pi pwonyi (nen Tic pa Lukwena 17:11; 1 Tem 6:3-5) ki kit me kwogi (nen **Mat 20:25-28**; **Mar 10:42-45**; **Luka 22:24-27**; **Jon 13:12-17**; **Tic pa Lukwena 18:3**; **1 Kor 9:11-18**; **2 Kor 11:7**; **12:13**).

- Lanebi. Tye apoka poka i kin lunebi ki lukwena, ma calo, onongo tye lunebi macon (**Ep 2:20**), ki tye gin ma Grudem olwongo ni lunebi me kacokke (Grudem 1994: 1055; nen **Tic pa Lukwena 21:9**; **Rom 12:6**; **1 Kor 11:5**; **12:28-29-14**; **33:33-8**; **1 Tes 5:19-21**; **1 Tem 4:14**). Kadi bed ni tye apokapoka i kom kit pa lunebi me kare ni ki lok pa lunebi (nen Grudem 1994: 1049; Hodge 1993: 388-89; Kell 2006: 11-13), "lok pa lunebi i ginacoya ducu pol kare bedo ma rwate ki tyen lok" (Kell 2006:64). Kit ma lok pa lanebi tye kwede ki waco i 1 Kor 14:3 ma waco ni "ngat ma tito lok pa Lubanga loko ki dano pi dongo ki cuko cwiny ki kweyo cwiny" (nen bene **Tic pa Lukwena 15:32** ma waco ni Juda ki Cira, ma onongo gubedo lunebi, "ki cuko cwiny [onyo ki cuko cwiny] ki jingo utmegina"; ki **1 Kor 14:31** [*"Pien wun ducu wutwero tito lok pa Lubanga ki acel acel, wek jo ducu gubed ki pwony ki weng twero bedo ki cuko cwiny"*]). Twero bedo ni lok maber loyo i kom lanebi me kare ni ki lok pa lanebi me kare ni kimiyo ki Charles Hodge: "Mic ma Paul tye ka lok iye kany, pe obedo, pi meno, kero me tito jami ma bitimme i anyim, ento obedo kero me cuko cwiny ma bino oyotoyot, ma tero ngat ma tye ka nongone me miyo, macalo dog Lubanga, lok ma en onongo, kadi bed ni kiyubo pi cuko cwiny, pwony, nyo kweyo cwiny." (Hodge 1993: 389-90; nen bene Kell 2006: 53 [lunebi gubedo "lukwena ma gi nongo lok ada ma oa ki bot Lubanga pi ber bedo pa jo ma winyo"]); Grudem 1994: 1057-58 ["lok pa lanebi time ka lok ma aa ki bot Lubanga ki tito i lok pa lanebi kikome (lok pa dano). Ka ngat moni pe onongo 'nyutu' ki bot Lubanga, pe tye lok pa lanebi mo"]]).

Twero bedo me juku cwiny dano me tito ni gin "lunebi" me bedo ki twero i kom dano (onyo kwanyo cente gi), cik manyentye ka ciko dano i kom "lunebi ma goba" (**Mat 7:15**; **24:11**; **Mar 13:22**; **Luka 6:26**; **Tic pa Lukwena 13:6**; **2 Pet 2:1**; **1 Jon 2:18**; **4:1**; **Yabo 2:20**). Baibul nyuto ni "cwiny pa lunebi obedo ka lok pi kare manok mo keken ." (Hodge 1993: 389) ki waco ni lanebi ni ki lok me lanebi ne omyeroa ki ngolo kop i kome ki kacokke (**1 Kor 14:29-33**; **1 Tec 5:20-21**; **1 Jon 4:1**).

1. *Miti me ngolo kop*: "Ka lanebi ocung i kin Lubanga ki jone, omyero obed ki lok ma mako gin ma ki waco. Me waco ni ngat mo ma loko 'lok ma oa ki bot Lubanga' pe omyero ki ket i rwom me ngolo kop tye ka jemo i kom lok ma ki waco i Ginacoya i kom bedo ki twero. . . . Lok adaa pa lunebi ma goba ki kwena ma pe rwate ki bal miyo mitte ni ki ngolo kop i kom jo ma giwaco ni gitye ki 'lok ma oa ki bot Lubanga.' (**1 Tec 5:20-21** ki **1 Kor 14:29**). Ka Lubanga pe oloko ki ngat moni ki ada, ci omyero wabed ki kero me niang lok man dok wakwany kare me gwoko lok ada ki yubo bal meno." (Kell 2006: 9, 23) "Ngolo kop ni onongotye me keto tam i kom lok pa lunebi, kadi bed ni rwom gi onongoobi nyutu lok pa lanebi ki kare me anyim me tito lok ma mako lok pa lunebi i kin lwak. Ngolo kop ni omyero obed yub ma mako lwak weny, ento pol ne ki bi telo ne ki lutido, lunebi mukene, onyo lukwena ka onongo gitye." (Ibid.: 31-32)

2. *Kit me ngolo kop*: Me agiki ne, cik me ngolo kop i kom ngat ma ki tamo ni obedo "lanebi" tye i Baibul, pien lanebi me ada pe twero pyem ki gin ma Lubanga dong otito i Lokke. Meno aye gin mumiyo pire tek pi lutela me kanica me ngeyo Baibul maber ki pi dano ma i kanica me bedo lupwonnye maber. Ka kimiyo cik man, "Nyutu ma tero ngat moni i tam ma pe tye i Baibul i kom Lubanga kibikwero woko. . . . Ka ngat mo nyo gurup mo ma waco ni etye ka lok calo lanebi owaco lok ma i yo mo keken balo kit pa Lubanga Won, Wode Yecu Kricito, nyo Cwiny Maleng; gin gitye ka lok calo lanebi me goba. dul me Ginacoya ma kiloko iye ka maleng, kwena pa lanebi-ni myero kikwer calo lok goba [**Tic pa Lukwena 17:10-11**; **1 Kor 14:37-38**; **1 Jon 4:6**]. . . . Ka gin ma kinyuto-ni pe konyo me 'dongo dano ki cuko cwiny dano' (**Tic pa Lukwena 15:32**, **1 Kor 14:3**), ci myero kikwer woko. . . . Ka ngat moni owaco lok pa lunebi ni gin mo [obi time] ento pe otimme, lok meno omyero ki coc ni lok goba. (Kell 2006: 41, 43, 45, 46) Kadi bed ni Baibul obedo rwom me agiki me ngolo kop i kom gin ma ki waco ni "nyutu" onyo "lok pa lanebi," omyero waniang ni "Baibul pe cok ki lok i kom jami mapol ma dano waco ni gitye ka nongo nyutu" (Ibid: 47, I kare me temo). lega, ki tam ma ryek weng pire tek i

rwom me lok ma mako nyutu. Mapwod ngat moni oye gin ma ki lwongo ni lok pa lunebi, en omyero oter kare me lega i kom gin ma tye ka time ki lacen okelo ne bot dano mukene, twero bedo bene bot lutela me kanica, ma romo miiyo ryeko me Baibul. Ka lok pa lunebi owaco ma mako gin mo ma obi time i anyim, kanica omyero okur me neno ka obi time onyo ku.” (Ibid.: 48)

Baibul bene tito kit pa Lukricitayo me ada (ki dong lunebi me ada) myero obed kit, jami ma pire tek, jami ma pigi tego, miti, ki kit me kwo. Didache (c. 70-110) tito kit ma pire tek kwede me ngiyo miti pa ngat moni ki kit me kwone wek kiniang ka en obedo lanebi nyo lakwena ma lagoba nyo pe. Waco ni: “Kombeddi dong i kom lukwena ki lunebi, wutimigi kit man kun lubo cik me kwena maber: lakwena acel acel ma obino botwu myero wujole macalo Rwot, ento pe myero obed pi nino makato acel, ka pe mitte, ci twero bedo pi nino mukene. pe iter gin mo, kono mugati keken, nio ka onongo kabadone me buto i dyewor mukene..

Dok bene, pe wutem nyo wujol lanebi mo ma loko ki cwiny maleng, pien bal ducu gibiwekone, ento bal man pe gibiwekone. Ento, pe dano ducu ma giloko i cwiny maleng gin lunebi, ento ka ce ginyuto kit pa Rwot keken. Ki i kit ma en tye kwede, pi meno, ki bi ngeyo lanebi ma lagoba ki lanebi. Medo i kom meno, lanebi mo keken ma ociko cam i cwiny, pe bicamo; ka otimo meno, ci en lanebi ma lagoba. Ka ce lanebi mo pwonyo lok ada, ento pe tiyo gin ma en pwonyo, en lanebi ma lagoba. Ento lanebi mo keken ma kimoko ni en tye lagen ma timo gin mo ki tam me nyutu i yo me lobo tyen lok me lanyut pa kanica (ka en pe pwonyowu me timo jami ducu ma en kikome timo) pe wubingolo kop i kome, pien ngolo kop tye bot Lubanga. Medo i kom meno, lunebi macon bene gutimo jami ma kit meno. Ento ka nat mo biwaco ki Cwiny Malen ni, ‘Miya lim,’ nyo gin mo mukene, pe wuwiny lokke. Ento ka en owacci wumi kony pi jo mukene ma gimito kony, pe wuwek nat mo onol kop i kome.” (Didache 1989: 11.3-12)

Buk pa Lukricitayo macon ma ki lwongo ni *The Shepherd of Hermas* (c. 95-154) bene loko i kom kit ki kit pa ngat moni me moko ka en obedo lanebi ma lagoba: "Nen ngat ma tye ki Cwiny maleng ki kwo ne. Mukwongo ngat ma tye ki Cwiny maleng ma a ki malo, mwol, ling ling, ki mwol, ki tamo ni etye lacan, ento pe miyo lagam bot ngat mo keken en pe loko pire kene (dok bene Cwiny Maleng pe loko ka dano mito lok), ento en loko ka Lubanga mito ni en olok...En owacci, kombeddi wuwiny lok i kom cwiny me lobo man ma konnye pe, ma pe ki teko ento obedo lami. I acakkine, dano ma tamo ni etye ki cwiny-nyi keto kome malo dok mito bedo ki kom me deyo, ci cutcut doko ngat ma lawaka, pe ki lewic, dok loko lok dok ngeyo jami mapol me lonyo ki jami me yomcwiny mukene mapol, dok nongo cente pi tito lok pa lunebi, dok ka pe onongo cente ci pe tito lok pa lunebi. Kombedi, tika cwiny maleng twero gamo cente ki pud tito lok pa lunebi? Pe twerre pi lanebi pa Lubanga me timo man, ento cwiny lunebi ma kit meno tye me lobo.” (*Shepherd of Hermas* 43.7-8, .11-12)

3. *Tic pa Lukwena ki lunebi ma lugoba*: Pi ngat mo me waco ni etye ka lok ma nongo Lubanga pe oloko obedo lok ma pire tek (**Jer 14:14-16; Ejek 22:28; 1 Jon 4:1-3**). Me weko lok pa lunebi ma pe tye kakare pe ki ngolo kop iye dok pe ki pyem iye, ki weko dano gilwongogi ni “lunebi” ka gitte ka tito lok goba i kom Lubanga ki Lokke, twero kelo anyobanyoba dok twero tero dano i yo marac (**Tic pa Lukwena 20:29-30; 1 Kor 11:3; 1 Tem 1:4; 4:16-20-20-20**). Ka gin ma ki lwongo ni "lok pa lanebi" ni pi tye kakare, gin ma ki lwongo ni "lanebi" omyero ki lok kwede ma calo lok me pwony pa kanica; yub me agiki tye me loko ki dwoko lok ada me ginacoya ki lwak (**Mat 18:15-20; Gal 6:1; Yak 5:19-20**). Ka ngat meno ongut, niang, dok pwonyo, ci, calo Apolo-ma opwonyo maber ento pe otum ento onongo tira ki pwony ki bot Pricilla ki Akwila-Lubanga twero tic kun tiyo ki ngat meno i anyim (nen **Tic pa Lukwena 18:24-28**). Ento, ka ngat meno pe ongut dok tye ka medde ki nyayo lok goba i nying Lubanga, en “omyero kikel en i nyim kacokke, ki ryeme woko ki i kin lwak macalo lanebi ma lagoba (**Mat 18:17; 2 Kor 11:4, 2 Jon 9-11**). ka ma dano gilworo lok goba i kom Lubanga (**1 Kor. 5:1-5, 13; 1 Tem 5:20**).” (Kell 2006: 51; nen bene **Gal 1:8** [“*Kadi bed wan, nyo lamalaika mo mua ki i polo, otittiwu lok me kwena maber mapat ki gin ma yam watito botwu-ni, gicen woko!*”])

- Latuc jiri. Latuc jiri obedo ngat ma tito kwena maber, tutwalle ka ma onongo pe ki ngeyo iye con. Tic pa Lukwena me tito kwena —ma weko wangeyo lok me kwena maber—ma pe kwako tito lok i kom nga ma Yecu obedo, ni en oto pi bal ci ocer woko ki i kin jo muto, dok dano myero gulok i kome macalo Lalar ki Rwot. Lok me kwena maber kiyubo me gudo kabadone me kwo ducu. Pi meno, yub me Lausanne Congress on World Evangelization oloko i kom "tic me tito kwena" kit man: "Me tito kwena maber obedo me tito kwena maber ni Yecu Kricito oto pi balwa ki ocer ki i kin jo muto ma lubbe ki ginacoya, ki ni macalo Rwot ma tye ka loc en dong tye ka miyo kica pi bal ki mic me gonyo cwiny bot Lukricitayo ducu ma giye i kom bedo tye ki Cwiny. lobo tye gin ma pire tek pi tito kwena maber, ki kit lok ma kit meno ma yub ne tye me winyo lok maber wek iniang. Ento tucu jiri kikome obedo tito lok macon, Kricito ma tye i Baibul macalo Lalar ki Rwot, ki yub me ywayo dano me bino bote kikome wek gubed ki kuc ki Lubanga. I miyo lwongo me kwena

maber pe watye ki twero me kano wel me bedo lupwonnye. Yecu pud lwongo dano weny ma gubi lubo kore me kwero gi kengi, tingo yatariya gi, ki nyutu gi kengi i kin lwak manyen. Adwogi me tito kwena tye iye bedo lawiny bot Kricito, donyo i kanica ne ki tic maber i lobo.” (“Lausanne” 1974: n.p.) Dano mapol ma gilwongo gi ni lutit kwena gi tye ki “bedo i lobo” manok, pe “loko” onyo “wiinyo lok maber me niang,” kano “wel me bedo lupwonnye,” ki pe lwongo dano “me kwero kom gi, tingo yatariya gi, ki nyutu gi kengi i kin lwak manyen.” “Tic pa Lukwena me kwena maber” ma kit meno tye ka jemo i kom Kricito kikome ma oketo cwinye i kom “kwano wel cente” ki keto cwinye i kome kekene (nen **Mat 10:37-39; 16:24-25; Mar 8:34-35; Luka 9:23-24; 14:26-33**).

- Lakwat-lapwony. Lakwat-lapwony dong kiloko iye malo ni i dul me II.B. Dul pa kanica ki miri. Lakwat tye ki tic mapol. En myero otit kwena, opwony, obed tye i yub me kanica ki yub me lega, pwony, miyo tam, limo lutwo, kweyo cwiny jo ma otoo, timo yub me nyom ki yik, ki tic mukene mapol. Lwongo man ma tye ki dul mapol ni ki nyutu ki lok me leb Greek pi “lakwat” (*poimēn*) kitiyo kwede i **Ep 4:11**. *Poimēn* pol kare ki gonyo ni “lakwat.” Yecu aye lakwat ma pire tek loyo. En owaco ni, “*An aye lakwat maber; lakwat maber miyo kwone pi romine. . . . Romina giwinyo dwana, an angeyogi, daok gilubo kora.*” (**Jon 10:11, 27**) Calo Yecu, lakwat myero “onge” jo me kacokke ne—omyero obed kacel kwed gi; en tye latic gi, ma miyo kwo ne pigi, ma pe loyo gi (nen **Mat 20:25-28; Mar 10:42-45; Jon 13:5-15**).

Lok ada ni tela me kanica myero obed ma tiyo matek dok paro pi tic pa latela, ento pe rwom me ticce, bene nen i **Ep 4:12**, ma waco ni *yube* pi meno Kricito omiyo bot jo mogo mic mogo ki rwom me tela “*pi miyo jo pa Lubanga guyubbe pi tiyo tic, pi doŋo kom pa Kricito.*” I lok mukene, jo ma gubedo lukwena, lunebi, lutit kwena, ki lutela dini omyero gubed kacel ki lumemba me kanica, ki omyero gupwony ki miyo jami bot lumemba me kanica wek gin bene gubed lukwena, lunebi, lutit kwena, ki lutela dini. Man tere ni, nongo cwiny maleng tye ka poko mic me cwiny “*bot ngat acel acel kit ma en mito kwede*” (**1 Kor 12:11**), ki pe gin weng gubedo lukwena, lunebi, lupwonye, ki mukene. (**1 Kor 12:29**), mic ki kero pa lukwena, lunebi, lutit kwena, ki lutela dini twero pwonye ki pwonye dok myero ki miti (nen **1 Kor 12:31; 14:1**). Gin “*miyo jami bot jo maleng*” kwako jami mapol:

1. Ngeyo mic, diro, ki kero pa dul kom, ki konyo tic ki mic, diro, ki kero meno (nen **Rom 12:6-8; 1 Kor 12:7-31; 14:12; 1 Pet 4:10-11**).
2. Pwonyo, pwonyo, cuko cwiny, kweyo cwiny, ki ciko kom ki i lok pa Lubanga ma mako jami ma pire tek i pwony pa Lukricitayo ki kwo—ki lok macek, loko dano me kanica me doko *lupwonnye ma guteggi* (nen dul **V. DOKO LUPWONYE** ki **VI. Jami mogo ma kwako pwonyo dano me doko lupwonnye maber**, malo; nen bene **Tic pa Lukwena 2:42; 5:42; 1 Kor 14:19; 2 Kor 1:34; 4:5; 10:8; 1 Tec 4:1; 5:12-14; 1 Tem 4:1-6, 11, 13, 16; 6:2b; 2 Tem 2:2; 3:16-17; 4:1-4; Tito 2:1**).
 - a. Me pwony maber, lakwat myero obed ki jami ma mako Baibul, ma calo lok ma ki coyo, buk ma ki coyo, kare me bedo i yub me pwony, ki jami mukene ma konyo kwan me tekwaro ki Baibul, ma tye bote.
 - b. Pien jami eni weng mito cente, kanica omyero oket yub pi jami ma kit meno i yub me cente ne.
 - c. Pien kanica mapol, tutwale i caro, twero bedo ki cente manok ma gitye kwede, dictrik onyo diocese me kanica omyero guket cente me wilo ki yubu ot ma ki gwoko iye jami me tekwaro i dictrik onyo diocese ma lutela dini weng twero tic kwede.
3. Ngeyo ki kelo lutela manyen i kacokke (nen **Nia 18:17-26; Nwo 34:9; 2 Luker 2:1-15; Jon 17:18; Tic pa Lukwena 1:15-25; 6:1-7; 14:23; 2 Kor 8:16-22; Tito 13:13-13; 1:5**). Man mito ni lutela ma dong gu ngeyo dano gi maber ki gubed ki kare me bedo ki lutela manyen, pwonyo ki nyutu tela pa Lukricitayo.
4. Pwonyo jo ma kelo apokapoka, pwony lok goba, nyo ma gitye ka timo tim me tarwang (nen **Mat 18:15-17; Rom 16:17-20; 1 Kor 5:1-8, 12-13; 1 Tem 1:3; 2 Tem 2:14-18**). Dul pa kanica, ki kanica macalo kom, omyero obed i yub me kanica (nen **2 Kor 2:6**). Pwony kitimo pi ber bedo pa ngat ma otimo bal (**1 Kor 5:5; 1 Tem 1:20**) ki pi ber bedo pa kanica kikome. Ka kanica tye i yub me pwod, dano gi winyo calo gi tye ki dul ma gi poko i kwo pa kanica, gi tero tic gi macalo Lukricitayo calo gin ma pire tek, ki gi nyiko cok ki kanica. 5. Dwogo i kin dano ma gubedo i te cik me kanica, ma guloko tam gi, ki guloko kit gi (nen **2 Kor 2:5-11; 7:8-12; Gal 6:1**).

B. Tic me pwony kwako dano ducu ma i kanica, ento pe lukwat keken

1. Kanica mapol ki doro gi wek latela dini aye tye ki twero i kom jami weng-en aye tye ki twero madit ki moko ngo ma ki twero timo ki ngo ma pe ki twero timo. Dano ni pe gi timo gin mo- gi bino ka “woro” i ceng cabit. Kit me timo kanica ma kit meno pe rwate ki ginacoya pien:
 - a. Kadi bed ni i cik macon onongo tye dul pa lulamdog ma pat, i cik manyen jo muye ducu

kiterogi calo “lulamdog” (1 Pet 2:9; Yabo 1:6).

b. Jo muye ducu kimiyo botgi mic me cwiny ma myero guti kwede pi ber bedo pa kom ducu (Rom 12:6-8; 1 Kor 7:7; 12:7-11, 28; 14:12; Ep 4:7-8; 1 Pet 4:10-11).

c. Kadi bed ni tye jami mapol ma ki loko i NT ma mako gamente me kanica, ki pe dano weng ki lwongo me telo, kit ma twero pa kanica tye kwede pol kare cung i kom lutela mapol i kanica, ento pe ngat acel (Tic pa Lukwena 11:30; 14:23; 15:2-6, 22-23, 28; 16:4; 20:17-18; 21:18; Pil 1:1; 1 Tem 5:17; Tito 1:5; Yak 5:14; 1 Pet 5:1).²⁶

2. Gin ma pire tek me "tic me pwony" tye "tic".

a. *Lok me leb Greek ma pire tek pi "tic me pwony" i cik manyen tye diakonia ma tere ni "tic"* (nen Tic pa Lukwena 1:17, 25; 6:4; 12:25; 20:24; 21:19; Rom 11:13; 12:7; 1 Kor 16:15; 2 Cor 4:1; 6:3; 8:4; 9:1; Ep 4:12; Col 4:17; 1 Tem 1:12; 2 Tem 4:5, 11).

b. *The main Greek words in the NT for "ministers" are diakonos which means "servant" (nen Mat 23:11; Mar 9:35; 10:43; Jon 12:26; Rom 16:1; 1 Kor 3:5; 2 Cor 3:6; 6:4; Ep 3:7; 6:21; Col 1:7, 23, 25; 4:7; 1 Tec 3:2; 1 Tem 4:6), ki doulos ma tyen lokke ni "opii ." (nen Mat 24:45, 46, 48, 50; 25:14, 19, 21, 23, 26, 30; Mar 10:44; Luka 17:10; Jon 13:16; 15:20; Tic pa Lukwena 2:18; 4:29; Rom 1:1; 2 Kor 4:5; Gal 1:10; Ep 6:6; Pil 1:12; 2 Tem 2:24; Tito 1:1; Yak 1:1; 1 Pet 2:16; 2 Pet 1:1; Juda 1:1; Yabo 1:1).*

c. *Kit ma lok magi pire tek kwede bot lutela i kanica tye i dul aryo:*

(1) *Cik manyen okwero miyo nying bot lutela me kanica ma nyutu teko, deyo, ki tic pa "lamdog".*

(2) *Kricito omoko ni lutela me kanica, medo ki lukwena ne, omyero gu tic pi kom (Mat 18:1-4; 20:25-28; 23:8-12; Mar 9:33-35; Luka 9:46-48; 22:24-27).*

d. *Tic pa Lukwena ki lok magi bene nyutu ni kit macalo jo muye ducu gubedo lutic nyo opii pa Kricito, jo muye ducu gubedo "lutic" dok gitye ki "tic" me tic i ker.*

C. *Tic me pwony i kanica kwako tic me pwony i "kom" ki bene i "cwiny"*

“Tic pa Lukwena pi dano obedo gin ma pat ki miti wa ma kinywalo kwede. Pol kare wabedo ki miti me 'tic piwa' ma ka tic piwa. Wawaco ni, 'Atye ka yenyo kanica ma rwate ki miti na ki miyo gum bota,' ento 'Atye ka yenyo kabedo me tic ki bedo mot.' Wageno ni jo mukene gibitiyo piwa, ento pe kit meno. Ento ka wa dongo i Kricito, gin ma pire tek i kwo wa omyero omede ki loko me bedo kwo me tic. Lalub kor Yecu ma dong oteggini oweko penyo ni, ‘Anga ma bicobo jami ma amito?’ ki cako penyo ni, 'Miti pa anga ma atwero cobo ne?' Ibedo ka penyo lapeny meno?” (Warren 2002: 213)

1. Yecu kacel ki Lukwenane, i gin ma gupwonyo ki i gin ma gutimo, guketito cwinywa i kom kit ma pire tek kwede me gwoko kwo me kom, kacel ki kwo me cwiny pa luye luwotgi.

a. *“Cik manyen” pa Yecu me “marre kekenwu, kit macalo amarowu,” kimiyo bot lupwonnyene (Jon 13:34). Mar ma ginyuto bot ngat acel acel obedo lanyut acel ma “dano weng bingeyo ni wun lupwonnyena” (Jon 13:35). b. Lok pa Yakobo ni “niye ka pe ki tic dong oto woko” (Yak 2:26) kimiyo i lok ma mako “omego nyo lamego [ma] pe ki bongo dok mito cam me nino ducu” (Yak 2:15). c. Paulo olwongo kanica me miyo cente me cobo miti pa luye luwotgi (2 Kor 8-9).*

The early church demonstrated concern for the material well-being of fellow believers (Tic pa Lukwena 2:44-45; 4:32-37). Indeed, the early church began the office of deacon precisely in order to fairly and systematically meet the physical needs of the believers (Tic pa Lukwena 6:1-6; see 1 Tem 3:8-13).

d. *Cobo miti pa jo muye tye ki adwogi madit i yo me cwiny. Tic pa Lukwena 4:33-35 waco, “³³ Lukwena gubedo ka tito lok me caden ki tek madwoj pi cer pa Rwot Yecu, ci kica madwoj onono tye i komgi ducu. 34 Pien pe tye nat mo i kingi ma lacan, pien jo ducu ma wegi poto nyo odi gicatogi ci gikelo lim ma gicatogi kwede ³⁵ka giketogi ka tyen lukwena, ci gipoko bot dano acel acel kit macalo mitte.” Lukwena gubedo ki kero me tito kwena ki “teko madit,” ki “kica madwong obedo i kom gi ducu,” pi (onyo pien) “pe tye ngat mo ma mito kony i kingi.” Gin mumiyo onongo pe tye ngat mo ma mito kony i kin jo ma guye ni pi (onyo pien) jo ducu ma gitye ki jami gucato woko, ci cente ma ginongo ki iye obedo “ki poko bot ngat acel acel kit ma ngat mo mito kwede.” Pi meno, luye onongo giparo pi miti me kom pa ngat acel acel. Man onongo nyuto ni jo ma pe giye onongo gitwero neno ni, i kacokke, Lukricitayo onongo gitye ki kit me kwo mapat —kit me kwo maber loyo. Ka Lukricitayo ki kacokke gitimo kit ma myero gutim kwede, man kelo alokaloka ma dano ducu gitwero nenone. Tic pa Lukwena pa jo muye i*

²⁶ Man kiloko iye malo ni i dul **II.B. Tela me kanica.**

cato jamigi ki konyo utmegigi ma gitye ki peko omoko lok ma lukwena onongo gitye ka titone, ma en aye gin mumiyo caden pa lukwena onongo tye ki teko madwong. Gin acel-lu bene bitimme ka kanicawa me kare-ni otimo kit ma kanica macon otimo kwede.

2. “Mic me cwiny” kwako mic ma lubbe ki jami me kom. “me cwiny” mic tye iye jami calo: tic ki tiyo tic (**Rom 12:7**); miyo (**Rom 12:8**); nyuto kica (**Rom 12:8**); cang (**1 Kor 12:9, 28**), konyo (**1 Kor 12:28**), ki tic (**1 Kor 12:28**). Man nyuto ni Lubanga paro pi jami ducu ma kwako kwowa. Pi meno, omyero wapar pi jami ducu ma kwako kwo pa luye luwotwa. Pire tek ni wiwa opo ni “kit macalo kero ma inywalo kwede-ni a ki bot Lubanga-ni, gin bene pigi tego dok rom aroma ki mot me cwiny ma gimioy boti i kare ma kinywali.” (Warren 2002: 242)

3. Jami mogo ma kwako tic me pwony i kanica i "kom" loc. Dano ma i kanica gi tye ki jami ma gi miito, ento dano ma i kanica bene gitye ki jami ma miite. Kanica obedo kabedo mukwongo ma dano myero otam iye ka gitye i peko nyo ka gitwero cobo miti pa jo mukene. Gwoko lucan, jo ma komgi lit, jo ma gitye ki goro me tam ki me kom, ki dong jo ma kikwerogi pire tek adada: “Ryemo jo magoro ki jo ma pe pigi tego, jo ma nen calo konygi pe, ki i kin Lukricitayo twero bedo ni kikwanyo Kricito woko; (Bonhoeffer 1954: 38) Dul me tic man ki dwoko cen ki bot Kricito ki lukwena ki bene ki nyutu ki kanica macon (nen **Mat 25:31-46**; **Tic pa Lukwena 2:44-45**; **4:32-35**; **11:27-30**; **Rom 12:16**; **15:26-27**; **1 Kor 16:1-2**; **2 Kor 8:1-9:15**; **Gal 6:10**; **Yak 1:27**; **2:14-17**). Lucan ki lupeko kwako jo ma gipe ki jami me kom ma oromo ento bene kwako jo ma gitye ki miti me cwiny, wat, ki mukene. Gin ma lubo ni tye tam mogo:

- Konyo lucan me cente ki lupeko me bedo ki kero me gwoko kwo gi:

(A) Dano mapol ma gi mito kony gi maro bedo ma gi gwoko kom gi kengi ma ka lego pi jami ma ki miini gi. Kanica twero konyogi me bedo jo ma gwokke kengi. Tam mogo tye iye: (1) Mii cente manok me den bot dano ma mito kony. Man obi miito ni dano ma gubi nongo kony ni omyero gubed ki yub ma ki moko, ma ki moko iye. En bene obi miito ni ki lubu ki kit me miiyo kony. Peko acel ma twero bedo tye tye ni cente ma ki banya pe ki culo. (2) Mi tic bot dano ma mito kony. Man bimito ni inge anga ki i kacokkewu ma twero bedo ki biacara, ma mito kony i ot, nyo ma twero miyo tic bot dano. Kanica kikome twero bedo ki twero me culo dano me lwoko ot ki dyekal nyo timo tic mukene pi kanica. Tam me "dul pa mon ma coggi oto" obedo tam mukene. (3) Mii kony mapat ki cente. Kanica onongo twero bedo “ka gwoko jami” kit ma ot pa Lubanga macon onongo tye kwede (nen **Mal 3:10**) pi bongi, cam ma pe balle, nyo jami mukene ma mitte. Kacokke myero onge jo mene me kacokke ma gitwero miyo cam, bongi, nyo jami mukene bot jo ma gitye i peko. Kanica acel me PAG i lobo Uganda onongo tye ki mon to 43. Ma ka miini gi cente, en owilo bot gi dyegi. I nge mwaka aryo, dyegi 43-ni onongo gunya mapol me doko dyegi 281. Mon to-ni gubedo ki kero me gwoko kwogi. Gubedo ki cak. Gin onongo gitwero cato dyegi magi pi cente. Mon mogo ma coggi oto guwilo dyang macalo adwogi me cato wil nyo cato dyegi. Kit ma adugi ne, mon to ni gu nyikke cok ki kanica ki pol gi gubedo "lulweny me lega" ma genne ki lumiyo jami bot kanica. Protais Nshogoza me Rwanda omioy labol mukene: “An ki gang na waweko Kigali i mwaka 2008 wacito i Gicumbi District pi lwongo pa Lubanga. Dano mukwongo ma arwate kwed gi gubedo mon ma tye ka kwo ki kwidi two jonyo. Gin onongo gipe ki gen dok gipe ki kony mo. Acako lega kacel kwedgi kun apwonyogi ki lok pa Lubanga; meno okelo gen i kwogi. Lacen aneno ni can lim obedo peko madit ma gengogi ki konyogi kengi. Amiyo lutino opego apar bot apar ki i kingi ki i nge dwe abicel gunywalo lutino opego 80. Dako acel acel twero miyo 1/4 pa lutino opego bot lumegine. Iyonge mwaka aboro, mon ma oo 150 gunongo adwogi maber ki i gum meno ki gu twero miyo cam bot lutino gi maber, gu yubu odi gi, gu culu cente me kwan pa lutino gi, ki gu culu cente me yot kom mwaka ki mwaka. Kombedi amito kelo bot gi ler ma twero nyayo jami mapol ki medo kare me gwoko opego. Man obi bedo tyelo madit i tic man me pwonyo mon ki mon ma goro i kabedo man.”

(B) Kanica omyero obed ki ngec i kom yoo mukene me miiyo kony i kabedo gi. Kanica ma i kabedo moni pe ki kero me miyo jami ducu bot dano ducu. Ento, en twero ribe ki, onyo cwalo dano ma mito kony bot, dul mukene ma twero miyo jami ki tic ma kanica kikome pe twero miyo. (1) Kabedo mukene me nongo kony me jami tye iye: dul pa miri; NGOs; Lukricitayo ki dul mukene ma miiyo kony. (2) Dul dini ma pat pat tye ki dul ma miiyo kony ki ber bedo pa lwak. Kanica me Anglican tye ki "Dul pa lunyodo." PAG ma tye i Uganda tye ki "PAG Planning and Development Secretariat." (3) Kanica mapatpat, ki kanica ma gitye ki dini mapatpat, myero guti kacel me cobo peko ma tye i kabedogi. Timo meno bene obi nyutu note, ma en aye tic ki yub pa kanica.

- Konyo jo ma pe ki tic me nongo tic—tic ma kelo cente ma pe i kanica ki tic me pwony i kanica. “Tic pa Lukwena obedo lwongo pa Lubanga i kom kwo pa ngat acel acel. En doko dul ma, ento pe i iye keken, Lakricitayo tiyo pi Kricito ki kerre. En tye tic—tic ma pire tek i kwo pa ngat moni—ma

ngat moni tiyo kwede me mako kabedo onyo kabedo ma en twero (**Luka 19:13**) pi Yecu Kricito.” (Miller 2002: 9) Baibul ciko Lukricitayo me bedo ki tic ma kelo magoba (**Ep 4:28; 2 Tec 3:10**). “I kacokke pa Lukricitayo, jami ducu jenge i kom ka ngat acel acel tye macalo gin ma gitweyo nyor ma gitweyo maber, ci nyor meno pe twero tur. Kabedo ma ye ni dano ma pe ki tic gubed iye obi rweny woko pi gin. Obi bedo ber, pi meno, ka ngat acel acel onongo tic ma ki ngeyo me atima pi lwak, wek en onge i cawa me akalakala ni en bene, pe obedo gin ma pe ki kony ki ma pe kitwero tic kwede. (Bonhoeffer 1954: 94) Ka jo mogo i kanica mito tic, lumemba mukene me kanica twero bedo wegi biacara ma mito lutic Lutela ma i kanica myero gunge dano gi ki guket yoo me kubbe ki jo ma tye ki peko ki jo ma twero cobo peko meno..

- Lega ki bako dog pi luwotwa. “Dul pa Lukricitayo kwo ki tye pi lega me bako dog pa lwak pi luwotwa, onyo gi rweny woko. Pe dong atwero ngolo kop nyo kwero omera ma alego pire, kadi bed en kela peko ma rom mene. Wange, ma onongo twero bedo g in ma nen pat ki ma pe atwero diyo cwinya, ki loko i lega me doko wang omego ma Kricito oto pire, wang labal ma ki timo kica bote. . . . Lega me bako dog obedo pii me lonyo ma ngat acel acel ki dul dano omyero oduyo iye nino ducu. Lweny ma wa wok ki iye ki omegiwa i lega me bako dog twero bedo tek, ento lweny meno tye ki cikke ni obi nongo gin ma en mito.” (Bonhoeffer 1954: 86; nen **Yak 5:16**) Henry Blackaby kacel ki Claude King kit meno bene waco ni, “Pol pa kanicawa pe gupwonyo kit me lega kacel. Gin ma pud peya kitiyo kwede ma angeyo aye lega ma ribbe kacel pa jo pa Lubanga. Yesu, kun kwanyo lok ki i Icaya 56:7, owaco ni, ‘Oda obedo ot me lega’ (Luka 19:46) Konyo kanicawu me doko ka lega bibedo gin ma kelo mot bot kanica ducu. bed kanica ma lega!” (Blackaby and King 1994: 308-09)

- Timo kica bot luwotwa. **Ep 4:32** ki **Kol 3:13** gin aryo ni giciko wa me timo kica bot ngat acel acel. Yecu ocito wa i kare me waco ni, “*Ka wutimo kica bot jo mukene pi balgi, ci Wonwu me polo bene bitimmiwu kica. Ento ka pe wutimo kica bot jo mukene, ci Wonwu bene pe bitimowu kica pi balwu.*” (**Mat 6:9-15**; nen bene **Mat 18:21-35**; **Mar 11:25-26**) K pe timo kica miyo bot Catan kare ki twero me tic i komwa ki i komwa, ngat acel acel ki macalo kanica (**2 Kor 2:10-11**). Timo kica cito i cwiny pa won ki Kricito ki tic gi (**Nia 34:6-7**; **Mat 9:2-8**; **Mar 2:3-12**; **Luka 5:17-26**; **7:48-50**). Pi meno, kit ma omyero wabed “*ma giporo cal pa [Kricito]*” (**Rom 8:29**), timo kica bot dano mukene obedo lanyut ma pire tek me lonyo. Obedo lanyut me tic pa Cwiny Maleng i iwa me lokowa me bedo calo Kricito ki me bedo maber. Meno aye gin mumiyo Kricito orwatte ki timo kica ki mar (**Luka 7:36-50**) ki lega (**Mar 11:23-26**). Buk pa ECLEA i kom *Timo kica ki dwoko kuc* (<http://www.eclea.net/courses.html#forgive>) loko i kom timo kica ki dwoko dano cen i yo matut, medo ki labol ma tiyo pi kit me timo kica ki dwoko dano cen. Obedo gin maber ma kanica twero tic kwede me miyo jami ma mitte bot lumembane i kabedo magi.

- Kweyo cwiny, bedo kacel, ki dong tero ki poko peko pa ngat acel acel. “*Wuting peko pa luwotwu kekenwu, wek wucob cik pa Kricito*” (**Gal 6:2**; nen bene **Kol 3:13**). “Cik pa Kricito obedo cik me tero. Diyo cwiny tere ni diyo cwiny ki gwoko. Omege ni obedo peko bot Lakricitayo, pien en obedo Lakricitayo. . . . Ka en tye peko keken aye ngat mukene bedo omego kikome ento pe gin ma ki tiyo kwede me tic kwede. Peko pa dano onongopek tutwal bot Lubanga kikome ma oweko en ociro yatariya. Lubanga ada otingo peko pa dano i kom Yecu Kricito. Ento en onywalogi calo min latin ma tiyo latinne, macalo lakwat gwoko latin romo ma orwenyo ma ginono. . . . En aye cik pa Kricito ma kicobo i kom yatariya. Dok Lukricitayo myero gunywak i cik man. Myero gu deno can i kom utmegigi, ento, gin ma pire tek loyo, kombeddi ma cik pa Kricito dong ocobbe, gin gitwero diyo cwinygi i kom utmegigi. . . . Obedo bedo kacel ki yatariya me nongo peko pa ngat mukene. Ka ngat moni pe otiimo ne, dul ma en tye iye ni pe obedo pa Lukricitayo. Ka dul kom mo okwero tingo peko meno, nongo en okwero lubo cik pa Kricito.” (Bonhoeffer 1954: 100-101)

- Bedo kacel, bedo kacel ki ngat acel acel, ki timo gin mo me loko kanica me doko dul ma adaa, ma mar, ki jo me kabedo meno. **Tic pa Lukwena 2:42, 46-47** tito lok i kom kanica macon ni kit man: “*Gumine kengi ka winyo pwony pa lukwena, ka ribbe kacel, ka camo mugati ki ka lega. . . . Nino ki nino gubedo i ot pa Lubana ki cwiny acel, kun gibaro mugati i ot ki ot, kun gicamo kacel ki yomcwiny ki cwiny ma lej, kun gipako Lubana ki jo ducu pwoyogi.*” Medo ikom meno, lanyut me kwo ma opongi ki cwiny nonge i kin lwak, ento pi ngat acel acel keken. **Ep 5:19-21** tito lanyut me bedo ma opongi ki cwiny calo “*Wulok kekenwu ki jabuli ki wer me pako Lubana ki wer me cwiny, wuwer dok wupako Rwot ki cwinywu ducu, kun wumiyo pwoc kare ducu ki pi jami ducu bot Lubana Wonwa i nyin Rwotwa Yecu Kricito, kun wumine kenwu kekenwu pi woro Kricito.*”

Cik manyen tye ka cuko cwiny jo ma giye me maro luwotwa (**Jon 13:34-35**; **Rom 13:8**; **1 Tec 3:12**; **4:9**; **1 Pet 3:8**; **4:8**; **1 Jon 3:11, 23**; **4:7, 11-12**; **2 John 5**), encourage one another (**1 Thess**

4:18; 5:11; Ibru 3:13; 10:24-25), wupwonnnye dok wucike kekenwu (**Rom 15:14; Kol 3:16**), wuti pi luwotwu (**Jon 13:14-15; Gal 5:13; 1 Pet 4:10**), wubed ki cwiny me diyo cwiny, diyo cwiny, ki jolo luwotwu (**Rom 15:7; Ep 4:2**), wubed lukica, kica, jolo wele, ki paro pi luwotwu (**1 Kor 12:25; Ep 4:32; 1 Pet 4:9**), wubed ki kuc ki kuc i kinwu kekenwu (Mar. neno gi calo ber loyo wan (**Rom 12:10; Pil 2:3**). Ki lok macek, jo ma giye omyero “*wumine kekenwu i mar me omego*” (**Rom 12:10**). Cik maanyen loko i kom kacokke macalo jo me ot (nen Mar 10:29-30; Rom 8:14-17; **2 Kor 6:18; Ep 1:5; 2:19; Gal 3:26-4:7; 1 Tem 3:15; 5:1-2**). Jami magi ducu obedo lanyut me ot maber, ma tye ka wot maber. Kanica myero onyut, i kome ki bot lobo, ni en tye, ada, jo me ot maber, ma tiyo maber. Man aye tic me pwony; en aye kwo i cwiny; en aye kit ma kwo i kom omyero onen kwede.

VIII. Tic

- “Nga ma twero ye i kom Lubanga ma obi yubu jami weng manyen 'lacen' ka pe nen ki i tic pa jo ma gi tye ki gen i kom Ngat ma tye ka bino ni en dong oyabo yubu jami weng manyen i kare ni-ka adaa pe nen ni gen man me agiki ni twero loko kit me tekwaro me bedo maber? . . . Obi bedo maleng ki i kwo pa Lukricitayo ni Lubanga [i adaa] nyute kene calo ngat ma teko ne twero kelo anyim manyen.” (Schillebeeckx 1968: 183-84)
- “Yatariya pa Kricito pe nyutu larre pa dano acel acel keken, ento bene miyo lok ma mako lok ma mako kwo pa dano, loc lobo ki yub me biacara ma pe tye atir. Dwoko cen ki loko cwiny pa dano acel acel MYERO okel alokaloka i tekwaro ki gero odoco pa lwak.” (Miller 2001: 22)
- “Ki lok ada, Kanica tito ni lobo ma olokke obedo adwogi pa dano ma olokke. Dano ma tamo jami manyen kelo tam manyen; obedo dano ma ki dwoko cen keken ma tye ki ngec i kom kwo pa dano ma tye manyen.” (Rees 1964: 9)
- “Pi tyen lok man en [Kricito] obino me kelo kuc bot lukwor pa Lubanga. Pi meno Lakricitayo, bene, pe tye i kin kwo ma ki juku ento i kin lumone. (Bonhoeffer 1954: 17) “Kanica obedo kanica keken ka tye pi jo mukene. . . . Kanica myero onywak i peko me kwo pa dano, pe me loyo, ento me konyo ki tic. Myero owac bot dano me lwongo weny ngo ma nyutu me kwo i Kricito, me bedo pi jo mukene.” (Bonhoeffer 1971: 382-83)
- “Dano me kanica gi tamo kit me kelo dano i kanica; Dano me ker gi tamo kit me kelo kanica i lobo. Dano me kanica gi bedo ki lworo ni lobo twero loko kanica; Dano me ker gi tiyo me neno ka kanica loko lobo.” (Snyder 1996: 11)
- “Yoo me anyim pi kanica ma mito loko rwom gi i kin lwak obi bedo ki tic ki mic. . . . Kanica pa lutit kwena tye *dano pa Lubanga ma gitye ka tic kacel ki Lubanga i tic me laro dano i lobo*. . . . Ticwa pe me 'timo kanica' maber ento me bedo jo pa Lubanga i yoo ma pe ki ngeyo i lobo. . . . Omyero wabed pat i gen ma wamiyo, i kica ma wanyuto, ki i gityer me mar ma wanyuto ka watye ka lok ki jo mukene. . . . Tam ni kanica twero bedo maber labongo lobo maber nyutu apokapoka ki tic pa Lubanga ki bene kelo lapeny ni ka dano ma tamo kit man Lubanga ngeyo gi calo jone.” (McNeal 2009: 6, 24, 37, *emph. in orig.*)
- “Woro. . . obedo moo ki yub me tic. En tye yub pa tic me pwony pien i tic me pwony wamito kelo rok i yomcwiny ma lyet me deyo pa Lubanga. . . . Ka yenyo deyo pa Lubanga pe ki keto malo i kom yenyo ber pa dano i cwiny ki jami ma pire tek i kanica, dano pe ki bi tic maber, ki Lubanga pe ki bi miyo deyo ma opore. . . . Ka mac me woro lyel ki lyeto me rwom pa Lubanga kikome, lero me tic obi ryeny bot dano ma col loyo i lobo. . . . Ka ma mar pi Lubanga tye magoro, miti pi tic me pwony bi bedo magoro.” (Piper 2010: 35-36)
- “Lwongo me larre obedo lwongo me bedo i tic ki Lubanga ma en tye ka dwoko lobo ma orweny bote kene kun tiyo ki Kricito. . . . Ka dong itye ki mar macok ki Lubanga, en obi nyuti ngo ma en tye ka timone. Ticci macalo latic aye me lubo lanen pa Yecu: Tem gin ma Won dong tye ka timone— *nen ka ma Lubanga tye ka tic iye ki iribbe kwede!*” (Blackaby and King 1994: 58, 84, *emph. in orig.*)

A. *Guti me ginacoya*

Tic ki yub pa kanica tye i tic ki rwate ki jo ma tye woko i kanica. “Tic pa Lukwena madit” pa kanica ni nonge i **Mat 28:18-20**: ¹⁸*Yecu obino botgi, owaco botgi ni*, “*Twero ducu ma i wi polo ki i lobo donj gityeko miyo bota*. ¹⁹*Pi meno, wuciti wucilok jo me rok ducu gudok jo ma luba, kun wubatijagi i nyinj Won ki Wod ki Cwiny Maleh*, ²⁰*Wupwonygi me gwoko gin ducu ma yam acikowu kwede; dok nen, atye kwedwu kare ducu, nio wa i*

*agikki piny.*²⁷

Tyen lok me Baibul ma rom aroma ma nyuto kit ma pire tek kwede me miyo caden pi Kricito tye iye **Mat 9:35-38; Mar 16:15; Jon 17:18-21; Tic pa Lukwena 1:8; 5:27-32; 10:34-43; Rom 10:14-17; 15:18-21; 1 Kor 1:21-25; 2 Kor 4:4-13; 2 Tem 4:1-2; 1 Jon 1:1-3.** Buk me Tic pa Lukwenamiyo labol acel acel i kom jo muye ma gitye ka miyo caden bot jo mukene i kit kwo ducu. Kit macalo bedo lupwonnye kwako jami me kom kacel ki jami me cwiny, kit meno bene tic pa kanica kwako lok ki dano ki tic pi jo mukene i kabedo ducu me kwo (**Mat 5:13-16; 22:36-40; 25:31-46; Jon 13:4-15, 34-35; 20:21; Gal 6:10; Ep 2:10; 1 Tem 6:17-18; Yak 1:27; 2:14-26; 1 Jon 4:20-21**).

B. Kanica ki lwongo me loko dano me doko lupwonnye i wilobo lung

Tic me pwony ki bedo lupwonnye gikubbe matek. Ka dano gi tye ka doko lupwonnye, mic me tic gi obi nen ki gubi bedo ki miti me donyo i tic macon onyo cako tic manyen, i kin kanica ki woko. Pi meno, "tic ni me pwonyo lupwonnye obi miito ngeyo ki miyo kony mo me ngeyo cwiny. Laye acel acel kimiyo mic me cwiny acel onyo mapol me tic kwede me dongo kom ki tic bot jo mukene. Magi obedo jami ma pigi tego – mic me Karama pa Lubanga ma pe ki umo – ma tye ka kuro ni ki yabo ki neno." (Churches Alive 1996: 6.2)²⁸ Mike Breen oketo ni: "Wan pe wa tye ki peko me 'tic' onyo peko me tela i kanica me Western. Watye ki peko me bedo lupwonnye. Ka ingeyo kit me pwonyo dano maber, ibi nongo tic kare ducu. Kare ducu. . . . Ka ingeyo kit me loko dano wek gudok lupwonnyene, ci ibirwatte ki jo ma pe gingeyo Yecu. Pien meno aye gin ma lupwonnye gitimo. Meno aye obedo yub pa Yecu ducu. Ka ipwonyo dano, kit ma jo magi gitimo kwede tic me pwony i wotgi me nino ducu, ki tic ki yubo pa Cwiny, anyim pa kanica bibedo tye. . . . Lupwonnye ducu pwonnye. Pi itwero bedo lapwonnye ka pi imito keto cente i gi pwonyo dano mukene. Man obedo lwongo pa Lukiko Madit. (Breen 2011: 12, 39) Adwogi ne tye alokaloka: "Tic me tic ki dwoko piny ma wanongo me timo [obedo] mot bot dano mukene ki cal me dwoko piny ma Lubanga tye ka timone. Ento i agiki ne jo me ot, gangi, biacara, boma onyo rok gi dwoko cen kit ma Yecu laro ki dwoko dano ma tye i kingi. Pi meno macalo lupwonnye pa Yecu obedo ticwa me loko lupwonnye mapol ma weko lupwonnye mapol doko lupwonnye. I timo meno, dano ki jami gi dwogo cen. Ento kany tye gin ma pire tek-lobo tye ka medde ki pong ki...Yecu!" (Kalinowski and McBee 2013: 17)

1. Lukricitayo obedo dini ma "cito ka tito". Jo muye ducu gilwongogi me bedo lucaden pi Kricito.

- a. *Tic pa Lukwena me bedo lacaden pe gik i kom jo ma gitye ki opici nyo mot me tito kwena keken.* That is why, i **Ep 4:11-16**, jo ma Lubanga olwongogi me bedo "lutit kwena," myero guti ki micgi ki lwongogi me "miyo jami bot jo maleng" wek gin bene gubed lucaden maber.
- b. *Kanica ki miyo tic me "cwalo" dano me tito pi kwena maber ki loko dano me doko lupwonnye (Rom 10:14-15).* Pi meno, cente me konyo tic me tito kwena omyero obed i yub pa kanica.

2. Kanica ki lwongo me loko "lupwonnye," ento pe pi "jo ma loko dini" keken" (Mat 28:18-20).

- a. *Lapwony obedo latin kwan, latin kwan, ngat ma omoko tamme me bedo ki lapwony nyo lapwony (i lok man, ki Yecu), wek edok calo lapwony nyo lapwony.* Lapwony tero kit ki kit kwo pa lapwony madit nyo lapwony, dok timo gin ma lapwony madit nyo lapwony timo (nen Willard 1997: 282-310).
- b. *Kit ma omyero wa lok dano me rok weny me doko lupwonnye, ento pe dano ma guloko dini gi keken, nyutu ni "Tic pa Lukwena Madit" ni kwako jami mapol makato tucu jiri kwena keken.* Lokke obedo acaki me kwo me bedo lupwony. Bedo lupwonnye obedo gin ma rwate. Bedo lupwonnye kwako loko dano wek gubed maleng, ento pe ni kinyut ni kitgi atir keken. Bedo lapwony kwako kwo pa ngat moni ducu. Pi meno, Tic Madit-ti kwako kwo pa dano ducu.

3. Tic pa Kricito me loko dano "dok lupwonnye" kwako "pwonyogi me gwoko gin ducu ma dong atyeko cikowu kwede." Tye tyen lok aryo ma pire tek ma bino pi kanica ma i kabedo meno:

- a. *Dano ma tye i tela pa kanica omyero gubed lupwonye maber, ki omyero gubed lanen maber, me kwena maber.* Lwak me kanica myero gubed ki niang matut i kom gin ma Lukricitayo obedo,

²⁷ Robert Coleman owaco ni, "Lok ni 'cit,' 'batija,' ki 'pwony' gin weng gi nongo teko gi ki i lok acel ma loyo 'miyo dano doko lupwonnye.' Man tere ni tic madit ni pe me cito i agiki me lobo kun tito kwena maber (Mar 16:15), onyo me batija dano mapol ma guloko kwo gi i nying Lubanga adek acel, onyo me pwonyo gi cik pa Kricito, ento me 'loko dano me doko lupwonnye'--me gero dano ma calo gin ma onongo ki diiyo gi ki tic pa Kricito ma pe ki telo gi, ento pe ki telo gi keken jo mukene me lubo yoo ne. Kit ma ki yubu kwede lupwonnye keken aye tic mukene me tic ni twero cobo yub gi.." (Coleman 1964: 108-10)

²⁸ Churches Alive medo lok ma mako mic me cwiny: "Nyutu mic, kadi bed ni twero bedo me kony, omyero kare weny ki ket i iye kero pa cwiny maleng me miyo teko bot lupwonnye ki mic mukene, ki me kwanyo mic ma dong pe kitiyo kwede" (Churches Alive 1996: 6.2).

pwony ma pire tek me niye, ki kit ma Lukricitayo myero gukwo kwede. Eno tye gin mumiyo acel i kin jami ma miite me bedo latela i kanica tye iye bedo “*tweropwonyo*” (**1 Tem 3:2; 2 Tem 2:24**). I kin yoo ma pat pat me pwonyo ki lok, ngat moni “kit [ethos] aye tek loyo” (Cooper 1932: 9). Pi meno, doki, bedo lupwonnye tye ma rwate; kwako kwo pa ngat acel acel. b. *Kanica ma i kabedo moni omyero oket yoo mogo ma ki ngeyo me “pwonyo” luye manyen-keto gi i niye ki medo ngec gi*. Ma ka bedo ki yomcwiny keken ni luye manyen gunongo batija dok gubino i kanica i Ceng Cabit, omyero kired ki “pwony me pwonyo dano” wek jo manyen gubed “lupwonnye” me ada. Kelo dano ma i kanica i gurup ma nok ma gi rwate kare ki kare pi lega, kwano Baibul, ki bedo kacel obedo yoo mukene maber pi Lukricitayo me dongo i niye gi ki i keto cwiny gi bot dano mukene ki kanica.

4. Gin acel me cobo “Tic Madit” tye me yabo kanica manyen. Kanica pe obedo dul pa jo ma ye Kricito keken ento bene tye ki dul pa dano ma i kabedo moni. Kit ma ki coyo kwede i buk pa Tic pa Lukwenaty ni jo muye gu tito kwena maber i kabedo ma pat pat; gupwonyo jo ma guye manyen-ni, kun gijingogi i niye; ki dong oyabo kanica ma i gang (nen **Tic pa Lukwena 14:21-23**).

C. *Kanica ki lwongo me bedo lacaden pa Kricito kun bedo lanen maber ki tic pi dano mukene kun timo gin maber i lobo*

1. Gin ma watimo loko maber loyo gin ma wawaco ki nyutu ada pa gin ma waye iye. I **Mat 5:13-16** Yecu owaco botwa ni ki gin ma watimo omyero wabed lanen me marre bot lobo: “¹³*Wun aye kado me lobo; ento ka kado don odon mit, ci dok gidwoke niññiñ niññiñ? don pe tiyo pi gin mo, kono kono gibolo woko woko ci dano nyono woko ki tyengi.* ¹⁴*Wun wuceñ me lobo. Gan ma gigeri i wi got pe twero kanne;* ¹⁵*pe tye natti mo ma cwinyo tara ci keto i aduku, ento keto i wi okar-mac, ci menyo dano ducu ma tye i ot.* ¹⁶*Wuwek tarawu oryeny i nyim dano wek gunen tic mabeco ma wutiyo ci gumi deyo bot Wonwu ma tye i polo.*”

Pien dano ducu kicweyogi i “cal pa Lubanga” (**Acak 1:26-27; 5:1-3; 9:6; Ep 4:24; Kol 3:10; Yak 3:9**), kit ma watero kwede cal pa Lubanga nyuto kit ma watamo kwede i kome kikome. Me wacone i yo mukene: “Timo moko bedo.” Pi meno, Lakwena Jon okwero matek ni “kit me cwiny twero pokke woko ki tic me kom.. Meno aye gin ma waneno i **1 Jon 3:7**: ‘Litinona, pe wuwek nat mo obwolwu. Ngat ma timo gin ma tye atir nongo kite atir, kit macalo en bene kite atir.’ Lutim aryanyi onongo gitye ka waco ni: Itwero bedo ngat ma kite atir ento pe itimo gin matir. Jon owaco ni: Jo ma kitgi atir keken aye jo ma gitimo jami matir. Tiimo moko ni itye. (Piper 2009: 146-47) Man nen tyen mapol dok i yo mapol i Baibul ducu:

- Kit ma watimo kwede gin ma Lubanga waco pire tek loyo worowa me dini (**1 Cam 15:22-23; Jab 51:14-17; Ic 29:13-16; Jer 6:16-20; 7:21-23; Koc 6:6; Rom 12:1; Kol 3:23-24; Tito 1:16; 1 Jon 5:3; 2 Jon 6; Yabo 19:7-8**).
- Timo gin ma Yecu owaco obedo lanyut ni ada wamare (**Jon 14:15, 21, 23; 15:9-10**);
- Gin ma pire tek ma nyuto ni wan lugen ki luwiny bot Lubanga aye kit ma watero kwede dano (**Car 14:31; 19:17; 21:3; Mic 6:6-8; Mat 25:34-40; Mar 12:28-34; Jon 13:34-35; Yak 1:27; 2:18-26; 1 Pet 3:7; 1 Jon 2:10; 14, 18-19, 23; 4:7, 11-12, 21**).
- I yoo acel-lu, gin ma pire tek ma nyuto ni pe watye ki niye kacel ki kwero winyo Lubanga aye kit ma watero kwede dano (**Car 14:31; Ic 1:10-17; Ejek 16:48-50; Mat 12:1-8; 15:3-9; 23:23; 25:41-46; Yak 2:14-17; 1 Jon 2:9; 3:10, 15, 17; 4:8, 20**).

2. Labol pa Yecu i kom “kadu” ki “lero” i **Mat 5:13-16** nyuto ni kanica myero obed ka tic ki jami ducu me kwo, pe me “tito kwena ki pako” keken i Ceng Cabit.

a. *Kado tiyo calo gin ma gwoko cam.* Kanica omyero obed calo gin ma gwoko dano ki i kom jami me cwiny ki kit mabeco. Kado bene miyo mit; kanica omyero omi mit pa kwo ma labenaka ki mit pa polo i lobo ma goro ki tek. Pi tyen lok aryo magi ducu, “Lukricitayo myero ‘kiketgi’ i tekwaro [kit macalo, i kare pa Yecu, onongo kiruko kadu i ringo me gwoko ki medo iye], kun donyo i kwo ducu dok gwoko ki medo mit pa kwo pa dano ma wabedo iye. (Ento lok aryo me poyo wic: Pol kare Lukricitayo gibedo ka tic matek me gero jami ma nen—gedi ki kabedo me yweyo ki kabedo me ribbe—ma weko wabedo i peko me doko guti me kadu. Gin ni pe tye pi lobo me neno kit ma yub wa tye maber kwede; ma ka meno lobo omyero owiny bedo wa i kin gii. Ki me aryo, omyero wagwokke wek pe wa rweny kadu wa. Me bedo gin ma gwoko kwo, pire tek pi kadu me gwoko rwom ki kite maber [**Mar 9:50**]).” (Colson 1992: 366)

b. *Lero myero onen.* Kanica myero obed ki tic i yo ma dano twero neno kwena maber ki kwo manyen me mar, kica, kuc, ngolo kop atir, ki ada ma Kricito kelo. Dero bene lyeto kom dano; en kwanyo col piny woko; kelo lok ma nen maber; kelo dongo; miyo dano twero neno yoo gi;

miyo jo ma gimito timo gin marac nyo me lewic gikanne woko; kelo yomcwiny. Kanica omyero otim gin mo ma weko en timo jami eni weng ki dano gineno ne maber. “Gin ma pire tek ma lubbe ki lero aye ni derone twero nen maber loyo i kabedo ma piny tye iye col. Tek me neno mac ma lyel i ot ma ki keto iye mac ma ryeny, ento mako tuku kadi acel i col, ki wang dano weny ki bi goyo ne.” (Colson 1992: 352-53)

3. I Ginacoya ducu tye wat ma nen ka maleng i kin gin ma wawaco, kit ma watimo kwede, ki gin ma waye iye. Lok man nen maber i **Ep 2:8-10**. **Ep 2:8-9** tito ni larre wa pe oa ki i tic wa ento oa ki i kica pa Lubanga ma wok ki i niyewa; kadi bed kumeno, **Ep 2:10** dong omede ki waco ni, kadi bed ni larrewa pe obedo adwogi me ticwa ento obedo adwogi me tic pa *Lubanga*, yub nyo yub me larrewa tye ni kilarwa pi tic maber: “*Pien wan aye gin ma en aye ocweyowa, ma en oketowa i Kricito Yecu wek wati tic mabeco, ma yam Lubanga oyubo con wek walubgi.*” I lok mukene, Lubanga otimo tic weng, en oketo wa i ticce, ki macalo dul me tic me laro en otiyo i komwa, en oyubo tic mabeco pi wan me atima ki oweko wa twero timo gi. Pi meno, ngat mo pe twero poko niye ki tic, niye ki tic. Tic pa Lukwena me pwony obedo lanyut ma nen ki woko me niyewa me cwiny ki me cwiny.

a. *Yecu onongo paro pi kit ma kom dano tye kwede kacel ki kit ma gikwo kwede i yo me cwiny.* Pi meno, en opito jo ma kec nekogi dok ocango lutwo. Ki lok ada, obedo tic pa Yecu i kabedo me kom ma onyuto twerone i kabedo me cwiny (nen **Mat 8:5-13; 9:1-8; 11:2-6; Mar 2:1-12; Luka 5:17-26; 7:1-10, 18-23**). Kit macalo watye ka ‘*lubo cal pa Kricito-ni*’ (**Rom 8:29**), wabimedde ki dongo tam acel-li dok wabitimo jami acel-li kit ma en otimo kwede.

b. *Kanica myero onyut mar pa Kricito, kica pi lucan, kony pi lucan ki jo ma tye i peko, ki mukene, ka en tye ka cobo tic me rwate ki dano ki tic pi jo mukene* (nen **Mat 5:38-48; Luka 10:25-37; Rom 12:9-21; 15:1-3; 2 Kor 8:21; Gal 6:9-10; Col 4:5; Tito 2:7-8; Yak 1:27; 1 Pet 2:12**). Ki lok ada, ka gin ma wawaco ni waye-ni pe rwate ki tic mabeco, ci niyewa dong “otum woko.” (**Yak 2:14-26**).

c. *Miyo gum bot dano i kom ki gwoko jami ma gi miito yabo yoo me tito kwena ki gwoko jami ma miite i yo me cwiny pa dano.* “Tic pa Lukwena me miiyo gum bot dano pol kare tero gi me penyo gin mo ma calo ‘Pingo itye ka timo man?’ Bedo ki lapeny i kom gin ma imito timo obedo wer ma winyo i it ngat mo ma oyubbe pire. ‘Abedo lalub kor Yecu, dok atye ka goyo gum i komi pien meno aye gin ma en obino ka timone.’ Lagam man oyabo yo me lok i yo me cwiny.” (McNeal 2009: 32-33) Man dong ki moko i tekwaro Rodney Stark owaco ni i cencwari macon me kanica “lurok mapol onongo gi maro niye pa Lukricitayo pien kanica okelo gum ma nen (pe ‘me cwiny’ keken) bot lulub kore. Gin ma pire tek i kin jami ma nen ni, i lobo ma pe ki jami ma konyo dano, Lukricitayo onongogubedo lutic pa omegigi. I agikki me cencwari me aryo, Tertullian ocoyo ni kadi bed ni ot lega pa lukamfiri onongo gitiyo ki motgi ‘i karama ki mato kongo,’ Lukricitayo onongo gitiyo ki motgi ‘me konyo ki yiko lucan, me miyo jami ma mitte bot awobe ki anyira ma lucan ki lunyodogi pe, ki jo muteggi ma gitye i ot.’ I yoo acel-lu, i waraga ma ocoyo bot bicop me Antiokia i mwaka 251, bicop me Roma owaco ni ‘mon to kacel ki jo ma komgi lit makato 1,500 kulu’ onongo gitye i te loc pa kacokke. Lok magi ma mako miiyo kony bot Lukricitayo ni ki moko ki lukamfiri.” (Stark 1998: n.p.)

4. Gin ma watimo i kwo man—tutwalle kit ma watero kwede dano—bibedo kit ma kibingolo kwede kop i komwa i kare me ngolo kop me agikki. Pe watwero tiyo yo wa me cito i polo ento wa larre pi kica pa Lubanga keken pi niye i kom Kricito (**Jon 3:16-18; 6:28-29; Rom 2:16-17; 10:8-13; Eph 2:8-9; Gal 3:1-14**). Kadi bed kit meno, “Tic pa Lukwena obedo gin ma nyuto kit ma cwiny dano tye kwede i yo me cwiny, pe giwaco botwa ka buk magi [i **Yabo 20:11-15**] tye ki tic maber ki marac, nyo gin aryo keken, ento ngolo kop pe obedo ka poro tic maber ki tic marac, ento tic gineno calo lanyut ma pe kitwero moko ni genne i cwiny nyo niye; bedo labongo niye, bedo ki gen nyo pe bedo ki gen. (Ngundu 2006: 1576) Kit ma Lakwena Yakobo owaco kwede, “*Ento nat mo twero wacci, ‘In itye ki niye, ento an atye ki tic; nyutta niyeni labongo tic, ci an bene abinyutti niyena ki ticca. . . . Pien kit macalo kom ma pe tye ki cwiny to woko, kit meno bene niye ma pe tye ki tic bene oto woko.*” (**Yak 2:18, 26**) Pi meno, kit macalo gin ma watimo-tutwalle kit ma watero kwede dano-obedo temo i kwo man ma nyuto gin ma watamo i kom Lubanga kikome, temo meno bene tye i lok me ngolo kop me agikki. Man nen tyen mapol dok i yo mapol i Baibul ducu.

- Ki cik ki lanen ducu Lubanga ngolo kop i kom dano ki rok dok culogi “ma lubbe ki ticgi [nyo “kit” nyo “ticgi”]” (**Langol 1:6-7; 9:22-24, 56-57; 2 Cam 12:9-12; 1 Luker 2:32-33; 20:35-42; 21:17-19; 2 Tekwaro 6:23, 30; Yubu 34:11; Jab 18:24; 31:23; 62:12; Car 24:12; Latit 12:13-14; Ic 59:18; Jer 17:10; 25:14; 32:19; Ejek 7:3, 8-9, 20, 23-24, 27; 9:10; 11:21; 16:43, 59; 18:30; 22:31; 24:14; 33:20; 35:6, 11, 15; 39:24; Koc 12:2; Joel 3:5-7; Obad 15; Jak 1:6; Mat 16:27;**

25:14-30; Luka 12:47-48; Jon 5:28-29; Rom 2:1-6; 12:19; 1 Kor 3:8, 11-15; 2 Kor 5:10; 11:15; Gal 6:7-8; Ep 6:8; Col 3:25; 2 Tem 4:14; Ibru 10:26-27; 1 Pet 1:17; 2 Pet 2:20-22; Juda 14-15; Yabo 2:23; 14:13; 20:11-13; 22:12).

- Ngolo kop me agikki i kom “ticwa” kwako lokwa (Mat 5:21-22; 12:36-37; Luka 12:2-3; Juda 14-16), as well as the secrets and “hidden things” of our thoughts, mind, heart, intents, and motives (1 Cam 16:7; 1 Tekwaro 28:10; 29:17; 2 Tekwaro 6:30; Car 21:2; Ic 29:13-14; Jer 17:10; Mat 5:21-22; 6:4, 6, 18; 10:26; Mar 4:21; Luka 2:34-35; 12:2; Rom 2:16; 1 Kor 4:5; Ibru 4:12; Yabo 2:23).
- Kit ma watero kwede dano i kwo man obi bedo gin ma pire tek pi ngolo kop wa me agiki, pi 12, 14; 10:42; 24:45-51; 25:31-46; Mar 9:41-42; Luka 6:35; 12:33, 41-48; 14:13-14; 16:1-9; Rom 2:1-6; 1 Tem 6:18-19; 2 Tem 4:14; Ibru 6:10; 1 Pet 5:1-4).

IX. Jami mogo ma kwako tic me pwony maber

A. Me bedo latic maber, kanica myero olok tam gi

1. I cwiny yub pa kanica tye lapeny me cwiny ma pire tek: Lubanga mito ngo piwa? Kanica mo keken myero kong “openy lapeny me cwiny ni: ‘Gin ango ma Lubanga mito pi kanicawa? Ngo ma tye i cwinye?’ Man omyero okelo lapeny ma pire tek: ‘Ngo ma en mito ni watim, macalo ngat acel acel ki macalo kom?’ I kare meno keken aye itwero penyo ni: ‘Omyero wa yub ticwa me pwony nining wek wacob yub magi maber loyo?’” (Minatrea 2004: xviii)²⁹ I lok mukene, gin ma pire tek loyo tye me cwiny; obedo ngeyo Lubanga ki miti ne pi kanica man ki jo magi ma gitye i kabedo man i kit kwo magi ki miti magi ki jami magi.³⁰ Man kelo neno kit ma kwo ki miti pa dano ma i caro man, gang, nyo kabedo man ki niang ni jami pe myero obed kit man. Meno, i ngeye, kelo lapeny ni: Gin ango ma watwero timone kacel macalo gurup ma onongo pe watwero timone ki acel acel? Adaa, omyero wapenye ni: Ngo ma waromo timone ka kanica wa onywako ki kanica mukene ma tam gi rom ki mewa ma wan pe watwero timone piwa kenwa?

Pien Lubanga loko dok tiyo kun tiyo ki kome, kanica, yo acel me niang miti pa Lubanga pi kanicawu aye ni lutela kanica myero gunge jogi maber —gen, lek, miti, miti, diro, ki kerogi. Kanica acel oyabo loko yub me tic me pwony ki “dongo dano” kun lutela gi tye ka lok ki lumemba. Lok magi onongo tye ki lapeny ma pigi tego abic (nen McNeal 2009: 124-26):

- Gin ango ma imaro timone? Gin ma dano maro twero bedo kit ma Lubanga mito miyo kwede gum bot dano kun wok ki bot gi.
- Ineno Lubanga tye ka tic kwene i kare-ni? Lubanga tye ka tic kare ducu ki i kabedo ducu. Lapeny man konyo dano me pwonyo kit me yenyo Lubanga i kom lutino gi, jirani, ka tic, ki mukene.
- Gin ango ma imito ni Lubanga otim i kwoni pi dwe 6-12 ma tye ka bino ni? Watwero miyo kony nining? Man cito i dul me dongo pa ngat acel acel ki konyo dano me neno ni gin, pe wel, jami ma nen, ki cente, aye gin ma pimo kanica ki loc ne. Lapeny man miyo twero bot lutela me nyutu bot dano jami ma tye woko ki i kanica ki me ngeyo kit kare me dongo ma mite me yubu.
- In imito tic pi dano mukene nining? Watwero miyo kony nining? Pol pa dano dongo pi tic.

²⁹ Man twero bedo gin ma tero kare malac ki ma kwako jami mapol. Edward Setzer ki penyo me bedo latela kanica ma tye ki dano 35, ma mwaka gi tye 68. Kanica ni onongotye ka rweny ki lwak dano onongodong olokke tutwal nicake ma ki cako kanica ni mwaki mapol mukato anged. Kadi bed kumeno, wonkom me dul ma doro tic owaco ni, “Wabitimo gin ma mitte me rwatte ki lwak man” (Setzer kacel ki Putman 2006: 41). Setzer owaco ni, “Wa mede ki lega ki yenyo Lubanga ki lego pi kony ne pi dwe abicel. I kare me lega meno, Lubanga ocako loko wa macalo dul kanica. Watimo alokaloka madit i kwo pa kanica, ento kanica aye omoko tam meno.” (Ibid.) Kanica omoko ni ceng cabit me Easter obi bedo nino me tito kwena. Lwakgulwongo lutino, likwayo, jirani, ki luren. Dano ma oo 200 gubino, ki i mwaka aryo ma lubo kanica ni odongo nio wa i wel dano ma oo 200. Setzer omoko ni lwongo pa kanica ni onongotye pi lwak meno. I kare ma kanica ni oyabo lok adaa ni lwak gi oloko, “gucako rwate ki dano, ki lok me kwena maber ocako dongo. Kanica oloko, ki kwo gi oloko pi en. (Ibid.: 42) Watwero bedo ki gen ni Lubanga biloko kanica wa, bene, ka wa yenyo cwinye ki cwinywa ducu ki rwate ki jirani wa ki gang wa.

³⁰ Pire tek me niang ni gin ma tiyo i kabedo acel twero bedo ni pe tiyo i kabedo mukene. Kabedo acel acel tye kabedo ma pat pat ma tye ki miti, gin ma mite, peko, jami ma mako kwo, tekwaro, tekwaro, ki mukene. Kadi bed ni kwena maber pe loko, kit ma wa rwate kwede ki dano ki kit ma wa nyutu kwede kwena maber (ma tye iye kit me woro wa) twero bedo pat pat ma lubo kabedo ma wa tye ka temo rwate iye. Eno tye gin mumiyi Setzer ki Putman gumoko ni tic me pwony maber me tito kwena cakke ki lwongo ma aa ki bot Lubanga. Ento, me cobo lwongo meno, omyero wa “pwonyo lwak,” wanenu kit ma Lubanga tye ka tic kwede i kin lwak ma rom, nong neno pa Lubanga ma pat pi kanica ni, ki loko neno ni kit ma jami tye ka loko kwede, kit ma kanica pa Setzer ma kiloko iye malo ni i n.29 (nen Setzer kacel ki Putman 2006: 21-28).

Medo ikom meno, man obedo lanyut kit ma cwiny tye ka lwongo kwede kanica i kin lwak (ka itye ki dano mapol ma mito pwonyo lutino i gang kwan, onyo tic ki lutino kic, onyo dano ma tye ka deno can ki kwidi two jonyo, ma tito boti gin mo ikom yoo me donyo i kin lwak ma myero ilub). Man bene nyuto kit pwonyo ango ma dano mito wek gubed lutic mucwiny.

- Watwero lega piri nining? Man nyuto ni luloc ada giparo pi lwakgi. Dul pa lega romo cako ki kany bene.

Ngeyo Lubanga ki cwinye, neno jami ma orumo wa, ki penyo lapeny kelo *nen*o. Carolok 29:18 (KJV) waco ni, “*Ka ma neno pe iye, dano gi rweny woko.*” neno kelo yub, diro, yub, ki yub ma kelo alokaloka.

- Me labolle, William Carey, ma ki ngeyo ni “won tic me kare ni,” obedo pi mwaka 41 i India kama en oloko iye Baibul i leb madongo me India, oyabo gang kwan, ki otiyo pi kelo alokaloka ma pire tek i kin dano (“William Carey” 2007: np). Gin ma en otimo oa ki i ngeyo Lubanga ki yub pa Lubanga pi kwo ne, neno jami ma orumo en, ki neno kit ma jami *twer*o *bedo*: “Kan ma Carey oneno iye tim ma oling mot, en pi odok cen i koko, ento oyabo yubu yadi. En okwano yadi, opito gi, ki lacen opwonyo lok ma mako yadi. Kan ma en oneno iye lum en otamo poto, opito gi, ocoyo buk, ki oyabo kacokke ma calo Agri-Horticultural Society of India me miiyo kony bot yub ne.” (Mangalwadi 1999: 115)

- I yoo acel-lu, Icrail me kare-ni tye ki lum ma tye i dye tim ma onongo yam obedo dye tim. “Onongo tye ginanyuta aryo mapat pat pi lobo meno. . . . Jo Icrail, ma giworo Jehovah, guye Lubanga i kare ma en owaco ni man obedo lobo ma mol ki cak ki moo kic. Jo Palestine giye ni Allah oceno lobo meno. Wutye ki dano aryo mapat pat ma gitye ki neno aryo mapat pat pi lobo acel-li.” (Miller 1998: 116) Neno ma pat pat kelo adwogi ma pat pat.

- Ki tungcel, “lobo ma jogi nok me tito kwena maber-ri bene gitye i kin lobe ma gitye ki peko madwong twatwal, man pe lokke atata. . . . Dong pingo dano gitye lucan dok kec nekogi? Medo i kom jami maraco calo lweny, kec, nyo pii aluka, can me kom pe ‘timme keken.’ En obedo adwogi ma rwate ki kit ma dano gineno kwede kom gi ki lobo. . . . Can me kom oa ki i tam me can, tam ma ki gwoko ma kelo kit mogo. . . . Dano ma tye ki peko me tam gineno lobo ki wang ma nen calo can. Gin giwaco, nyo ticgi nyuto pigi ni, ‘An lacan. An abi bedo lacan kare weny, ki pe tye gin mo ma atwero timo iye’ (fatalism). Onyo, kit ma jo mapol waco kwede i kare ni, ‘Atye lacan pien jo mukene gu miyo abedo lacan. Gin obi tye ka cobo peko na. pe atwero.’ . . . Peko ni pol kare oa ki i tam ma juku ki kwero dongo lobo, ma mako dano i can.” (Miller 1998: 65-67)

- “Tam me can” man nen i lok ada ni i kabedo mapol i Afrika (ki kabedo mukene) yugi mapol ki yugi, kicaa me plastik, ki yugi mukene kiwekogi ka ma dano gibedo iye. Man tye gin ma nen marac ki nyutu ni pe ki keto cwiny i kom deyo pa dano ki kwo maber. Ka bolo yugi obedo ka dongo pa ober ma kelo two atipa, oyo, kwidi, ki jami mukene ma kelo two. Femi Adeleye oloko i kom kit ma pe rwate ki Baibul ma tye i nge lok man: “Angeyo ot welo pa Lukricitayo i lobowa acel [me Afrika], ma ki guro ki yugi mapol. Aneno kit ma dano ma aa ki i ot welo ki jo mukene ma aa ki i gudu gu bolo yugi i kom buru ma tye ka mede. Ngwec onongorac ma okato ki i wang ot me donyo i ot. Apenye ni anga ma tye ki twero me kwanyo yugi ni. Ki waco ira ni ‘gamente tye ka timo kumeno ento gin pe gubino pi kare malac’. Aneno ka ma orumo koma ki anongo ni tye jami mapol ma opong i yoo, mogo tye cok ki doggola. Nen calo dano mapol onongo gitye ka kuro gamente me kwanyo yugi woko. . . . Kit tam eni oa ki i lok me poko kin gin maleng ki gin ma pe me lobo onyo i kin gin ma waneno me cwiny ki me lobo. Wa tamo ni kwanyo yugi, gwoko kabedo ki gwoko jami pa gamente maber obedo tic ma ‘pe lubo cik’, pi meno pe wa paro. Wa keto kwo wa ki cikke wa i kom jami ma waneno ni maleng onyo me cwiny. . . . Myero wadok cen i neno pa Baibul. I neno pa Baibul kwo weng tye maleng.” (Adeleye 1999: 127)

Kanica ni romo timo tic ma pire tek kun gipwonyo dano ma mako kabledowa ki kun gi lwoko caro ki yugi ki yugi mapol. Ka onongo gutimo jami magi, ci kanica onongo giwaco bot dano ni: “Yotkomwu, kwowu, ki kit kwowu pire tek botwa. Pire tek tutwal me bedo i bolo. Waparo piwu, ki kit me kwo pa jo me caro man.” Gamente me Rwanda ki cik otimo alokaloka madit i lok man. Mito ni dano gubed ka lwoko kabledogi kare ki kare. Macalo adwogine, lobo Rwanda tye maleng adada ka iporo ki lobe mukene ma i tung kunyango me Afrika. Lukricitayo omyero pe gubed ka jenge i kom gamente me penyo pi gin ma watwero ki ma myero wabed ka timone piwa kenwa.

- Ki bene, “[I caro mo matidi i Tanzania] yat acel odongo, muyeme ma dit manok ento tye ki jange ma opong. Onongo tye iye dano pyera dek, ma guribbe i kom luwotgi me bedo i tipo, kun dyel mo ma tye ka nenogi tye ka nenogi. yub me kwo me otyeno. Gin ma oyomo cwinya ma calo lwak dano ma gucokke kacel i kom yat ma tye kene ni obedo tam ni ngat mo pe i kabedo man ma

lyet ma otamo me pito yadi ma ki lwongo ni mango pi tipu ma gi miyo. onongoyot me pito yat--mango ni kikome tye ki nyig alip acel-ento ngat mo pe opito acel, onyo ka ngat mo opito, yat ni ki turo woko. Neno pa jo Afrika magi i kabedo man matidi i dye Tanzania ma gitye ka cane me bedo i kabedo ma tye ki tipu odong i koma calo labol ma nen ka maleng me yub me anyim, nyo ka pe.” (Theroux 2003: 248)

2. Tam pa kanica i kom ngo ma kanica tye omyero olok. Pwonyo ngo ma tye i cwiny Lubanga pi kanica ni obi kelo alokaloka mapol ki i kit ma kanica mapol nen calo tye kwede ki kit ma kanica mapol tiyo kwede. "Cito i tic me pwony bi miito ni i lok adek, i tam ni ki i kit ma itiimo kwede:

- Cake i kin gang me cito woko malube ki yub me tic
- Cake i yubu yub me dongo dano malube ki tic ma pire tek
- Cake i kanica me oo i kom ker malube ki yub me tela

Alokaloka eni obedo gin ma nyutu gin ma tic me pwony tere. (McNeal 2009: xvi) McNeal tito ngo ma en tye ka wacone ki alokaloka adek eni, kit ma lubo ni:

- Lok me 1: Cake i kom gin ma iye me cito i gin ma woko. Lok ni pe tye i kom kanica ni "obedo ka tic i kin lwak." Ento, loko tam ki i kom gin ma tye iye me cito i kom gin ma woko "kwako loko niang matut i kom gin ma kanica obedo, pe gin ma en timo keken, kadi bed ni meno bene loko matek. Lok me keto tam i kom gin ma woko weko kanica weko timo tic me pwony calo yub me aryo me bedo i tic me pwony calo yo me kwo. . . . Ki twero poro ne ki alokaloka madit i tam ma otimme i kare ma kinongo ni ceng, ento pe lobo, tye i dye yub me ceng. . . . I neno me lobo ma jenge i kom ker, gin ma Lubanga mito larre aye lobo, ento pe kanica ('Pien Lubanga omaro *wilobo*,' Yecu owaco ni; pe 'pien Lubanga omaro *kanica*). . . . I yoo me tic, ma kanica tye ka tic ki lobo, en nongo Yecu, ma gang ne tye i yoo onyo kama en myero ocit iye me kubbe ki dano ma en tye ka lubo kor gii, ma te lokke ni dano weny. . . . Kanica tye kama lulub kor Yecu tye iye. Dano pe gicito i kanica; gin aye kanica. Pe gikelo dano i kanica; gi kelo kanica bot dano. (McNeal 2009: 42, 44-45) Jami magi ducu nen ka maleng ka lutela ki lumemba me kanica gubino i niang matut ni "kanica tye i kin dul ma nok i lobo ma pe tye pi ber bedo pa lumemba ne" (Setzer and Putman 2006: 44).
- Lok me 2: Cake i yubu yub me dongo dano. I kare ma Reggie McNeal onongotye ka tic macalo latela ma oyabo kanica, Lubanga oloko kwede, kun waco ni, "Dano tye maber pi bedo i kanica eni, onyo gi ool ki lucan?" Lapeny man obedo ka yelo cwinye, pien en oniang ni "pe atye ki yo me pimo dongo pa dano, onongo atye ki yo me pimo kit ma ginywako kwede i kanica keken. Angeyo kit ma gi bino kwede i yub me kanica, ento onongo angeyo kit ma gi tiyo kwede pi jirani gi. Abedo ka lubo rwom me cito i woro cabit ki cabit, ento onongo pe atye ki ngec mo i kom nyom adi ma tye maber ki tye ka dongo. Lok ma pire tek: Onongo atwero waco kit ma dano gitye ka tic kwede ki kanica ento pe kit ma kwogi tye ka wot kwede." (McNeal 2009: 89) Medo ikom meno, "kit me kwo ki rwom pa dano me kanica nyutu kit me tekwaro" pi meno "tic pa kanica pe obedo lanyut me teko me cwiny kikome;" (Ibid.: 93).

Rwate pa McNeal ki Lubanga oloko yub pa kanica ne. Kanica oloko yub me tic, yub, ki tic me pwony me bedo ma rwate ki dongo dano. Lok man tek loyo alokaloka mukwongo, ki loc maber pe yot me pimo. Gin acel ma pire tek tye ni "dongo dano mito dongo wiinye, ento pi miyo jami onyo tic keken" (Ibid.: 90). Man tye kabedo acel ma gurup ma tiino, ma jenge i kin dano ma gipwonyo dano gi rwate iye ki yub me tic.

- Lok me 3: Cake i tela ma jenge i kanica me doko tela ma jenge i kom ker. "Lok me aa ki i kanica ma tye i dyere me cito i ker pa Lubanga ma tye i dyere obedo pwony me dini ki pwony me tam ma ocung pi aa ki i kom gin ma tye iye me cito i gin ma woko. . . . [Lutela me tic me pwony] gi yenyoo yoo me nyutu dano ma i kanica i tic me pwony. Giketo tek me kwero tutegi wek jo mukene ma i kacokke gubed ka nyute. . . . I kare ma kanica macon ni kwero lok ma ki coyo, dul pa lukwena mito luco lok angeya ma twero pwonyo pwony botwa ngo ma Lubanga tye ka timone i kare ni. . . . Lutela pa lukwena gineno ngo ma Lubanga tye ka timone ki dong gi tito bot dano mukene. I yoo man, gin gi tiyo calo luco lok angeya me konyowa me niang ne, bene. Man te lokke ni gicwalo cawa kacel ki Lubanga i lega, kun gipenye me nyuto botgi gin ma en tye ka timone. . . . And it means they immerse themselves in life. . . . Lutela me tic me pwony, ma gikubbe ki Lubanga ki lobo, giloko ki gen i kom gin ma jo pa Lubanga myero gutim. Pe ibi bedo cok ki lutela ma kit meno pi kare malac labongo pwonyo ni cwiny gi tye ka dongo ki i jami ma gi rwate kwede." (McNeal 2009: 42, 138, 141, 143)

•

B. *Me bedo ngat ma tiyo tic me pwony maber, kanica myero olok rwom-me pi bedo gin ma ki ngeyo kanica ma "tiyo maber"*

I kare-ni, pol pa kanica ma i kabedo meno kiterogi calo “kabedo me cito iye” dok calo “ka cato jami me dini ki tic me dini.” “Dano ma gi rwenyo tic gi kuro ni kanica gi obi cobo cikke me cobo peko gi, me gwoko gi, me miyo gi winyo maber. . . . Dano ma gi rwenyo tic gi gi pimo ber pa lutela dini gi malube ki jami ma ki cato: luwil madwong, cente madwong ki, maber loyo, ot ma ki nyutu iye jami maber.” (Hammond and Cronshaw 2014: 33) Me loko neno meno i kom kanica, i kom lutela dini, ki i kom lumemba kikomgi, rwom manyen mitte. “Kit ma dano pol kare gi bedo ki miti me timo gin ma ki miiyo mot iye, yubu karatac me tic maber pire tek. Karatac man, pi bedo ne, obi pwonyo dano i kom jami manyen ma twero time, ma obi kelo kit manyen ki bene medo rwom me nyutu tic pa Lukricitayo.” (McNeal 2009: 37-38) McNeal owaco ni omyero ki lok jami ma lubo ni me loko rwom me tic onyo “scorecard” pi ngo ma kelo kanica maber:

- “Ket ki dongo tic pa lwak macalo dul me tela, tutwale pi lutic. Tic pa Lukwena magi omyero obed ma lubu miti ki diro pa latela. Nio ka lumemba me kanica gineno lutela me kanica ni tye ka nywako i lok man, gin pe gubi ye ni jami ma woko ni pire tek. . . . Ket wel opic pa kanica ki tic ma lutela twero timo wek gubed ki kare ma miite me bedo lumiconari. . . . Ket kare ma lutic ki lutela gi tiyo kwede i kin gang (ma tye iye bedo ki wat ki lutela me gang) me bedo dul me pimo tic gi. Gwokke ki tam ma jo mapol gitye kwede ni cawa ma kicwalo i kacokke i ticwa me pwony obedo tic ma pe kwako kwan. Ka neno meno tye, obi neno ni miti pa lwak obi bedo nok ka kiporo ki miti pa kanica mukene.” (McNeal 2009: 75, 78)
- “Medo ni kwan me cabit acel acel, gurup matidi, gurup me wer, ki tic me pwony tye ki jami mogo ma kwako tic pi lwak. Yer magi omyero oa ki i miti ki miti pa gurup ni. (McNeal 2009: 75-76). I kom lok man, Coleman owaco ni “pe romo me keto dano i dul mo, ma kanica obedo gin ma pire tek. Myero ki miini gi yoo mo me nyutu jami ma gu pwonyo. Ka pi kimiyo kare me lok man, gurup ni twero cung i kom gin ma oyomo cwiny gi, ki lacen gi doko gin mo keken ma pat ki pa dano ma gi maro ngat acel acel.” (Coleman 1964: 120)
- “Kel lutela me kabedo i kacokke wek gupwony lutela ni i kom miti pa lwak. Man ki romo tiimo ne i kare me lega ki yub me pwony, naka i kare me lok ki dano ki lwongo dano.” (McNeal 2009: 76)
- “Ket opici pa lutela i kabedo mukene ma pat ki kanica. Jami eni ki tiyo kwede me temo dano mogo onyo tic mogo ma twero time. . . . Mii lutela ma tiyo bot dul mukene ma calo dul me tic gi. Lutic ni gitye ki kero me tic calo lupwonye, lupwonye, lupwonye pi dongo lim ma nok, lupwonye me tela, ki lupwonye pi kit dongo diro pa ngat acel acel ki gang.” (McNeal 2009: 76)
- “Yab yub me kanica ki kalenda pa lwak” (me labolle, awene ma yub me county tye iye, awene ma gang kwan tye iye ki i nino me yweyo), ki nen ni “jami ma yub me kanica tye i kalender ento pi jami me mwaka me kanica ni keken” (McNeal 2009: 78). I kom lok man, “nen kare ma ki tiyo kwede i woro ma lwak tye i yub man. Man medo ki kare me pwony, lega, nywako lok i kom rwate ki gum, penyo lutela me kabedo,” ki “kony lumemba me kanica me neno tic gi me gang, medo ki tic ma gi tiyo pi kwo, calo kare ma pire tek me tic.” (Ibid.: 79)
- “Tekwaro me dongo dano” i kanica obi nen i jami ma calo: wiinye ma dano tye ka dongo ne; dano ma ki gonyo gi me tic; dongo kwo pa ngat acel acel; cente ma ki tiyo kwede i kom dano, lwak, ki yub me tic ma ka i kom gedo ki loc; lutic ma gitye ka pwonyo dano pi dongo gi ki pi diro ma dano mito me tic i kin gang. Jami ma calo wel cawa ma dano tiyo kwede me miiyo kony (yub yoo ma dano twero lubo cawa me tic gi me miiyo kony ki tic), lok ma mako ngo ma lumemba me kanica gitye ka timone ki adwogi ma gitye ka kelo, omyero ki kwer kare ki kare i ceng cabit ki i kare mukene, lok ma mako kit ma dano tye ka miiyo kwede gum bot dano omyero ki ket i pwony (ki twero pa dano), ki omyero ki miini mot i kom dano, ki dano mogo website pa kanica, ka tye ki acel. Ngac pa lwak ki mic nyutu ngo ma pire tek ki jami ma pire tek i kanica ki cuko cwiny jo ma tye ka nywako ki jo mukene. (McNeal 2009: 77, 79, 112) McNeal ogiko ki lok me poyo wic ki tam: “Ka yub pa kanica ma calo magi ki kwero, lok ni obi rweny woko. Me bedo ngat ma rwate, tim jami weng ma itwero me kwero kwo ki tic pa dano i kwo gi me nino ducu ma kato kanica, kama gibedo iye, tic, cito i gang kwan, ki bedo ki yomcwiny.” (Ibid.: 53)

C. *Me bedo ngat ma tiyo tic me pwony maber, jami ma kanica tye kwede omyero ki ket i tic me pwony ma pire tek*

Kanica weng tye ki jami ma pat pat: jami ma nen (lobo, odi, jami tic); lok ma mako cente (cente ki cente); dano (dano ki kare gi, diro gi, ki jami mukene). Lok ma pire tek tye lok ma mako *gin ma pigi tek*. Gin ma kanica timo ki jami ma en tye kwede nyutu ngo ma en nongo ni pire tek, kit ma Yecu owaco kwede, “*Ka ma lonyo ni tye iye cwinyi bene bedo iye*” (Mat 6:21; Luka 12:34). Kany tye tam mogo ma kimiyo:

- Jami ma nen. “I kanica pa lukwena, lapeny mukwongo ma mako kabedo twero bedo ni, 'Tika omyero wa tic ki cente eni me gedo, onyo omyero wa ket i yub me gedo ki miti pa lwak?’” (McNeal 2009:

79) Ka ngat moni tye ka gedo ot lega, kanica omyero openye ni, "Watwero gero odi nining me miyo gum bot lwak wa ki dong nongo yoo ma kanica twero tic kwede?" (Ibid.: 80) Lapeny pi kanica ma tye ki jami ma dong gitye kwede tye ni, "Wa twero tic ki gin ma dong watye kwede me miyo gum bot lwak nining? . . . Kanica ma pwonyo pwony nongo yoo me tic pi lwak ki jami ma en tye kwede. (Ibid.) Kanica ni ki twero tic kwede me bedo ka rwate pa jang gang kal mukene onyo dul pa lumi kony; en twero ribbe ki gang kwan me miiyo kabedo me rwate, kabedo me pwonyo lupwonye, kabedo me tuko, ki jami mukene. miyo pwony bot lunyodo i kom diro me kwo ma yot, i kare ma oyabo ot me rwate me tic kwede pi jami mapol makato miyo cam bot lwak me dul i yub me kanica. Kanica mukene oloko ka tuku basketball ma i ot ni odoko ka cokke pa lwak kun tiyo ki dul ma neno lok kom galo wang. Ki dong, bok me lega tye ka maleng i kabedo ni weny, ki lok ma ki waco kare ki kare ki miyo i kom bedo tye pa dano me lega kacel ki dano ki miiyo tam. (Ibid.: 81) Kanica mo acel "omiyo kabedo gi bot lutic ma miiyo kony bot lwak ki mot mot odoko gang pa awobe ma pwonyo tuku, dul angwen (4) ma miyo kony bot jo ma tye ki two cukari, dul ma neno lok kom tim gero i gang, ki Citizen's Police Academy. Kadi bed ni lwak me kanica onongo pe gubedo lutela i kin dul magi, ka gi rwate ki dano ki bedo ki cwiny me jolo lok, kanica ni odoko kabedo ma ki twero nongo iye kony i kin lwak. (Minatrea 2004: 179) Adwogi mukene me miyo kabedo ne bot dul pa lwak obedo ni "kit ma dano mapol gubino i kabedo ni pi yub pa lwak, mot mot gucako dongo wat ki jo mogo me kanica. Jo mogo gucako bino i woro pi lwongo pa lumemba." (Ibid.) Tam mukene tye me yenyo kabedo ma woko me pango onyo wilo ma twero bedo kabedo me tito lok i kin lwak. Kanica mapol tye ki ngom ma pe kitiyo kwede maber. Onongo kitwero pito yadi ma nyako nyiggi nyo cam mukene ci kicatogi me nongo cente nyo miyo bot jo ma mito kony. Tic pa Lukwena mukene me ngom pa kanica, ma loyo i kabedo ma pol pa dano pe gi pur iye, obi bedo me tic ki ngom mogo calo "poto pa lwak" ma ki miyo iye ngom ma pat pat onyo ki pango bot dano ma pat pat. Man onongo bi kelo jo me kabedo meno i kanica. Cokke kacel i kin dano ma i poto twero bedo ma ki yubu.

Kanica matino mapol ma gicokke i odi matino tino nyo gipango kabedo i kabedo mukene kadi bed kumeno gigwoko jami me wer ki dwan ma tiyo ki mac, jami me lok madongo, ki jami me lok ki lwak (PA) kadi bed ni odi magi tino ma weko jami magi pe mitte. Medo ikom meno, jami ma ki lwongo ni PA systems twero kelo "lok" onyo jami ma pe loko onyo jami mukene ma weko bedo tek bot kacokke me winyo ki niang ngat ma tye ka lok, tutwale i ot cokke matidi. I kare ma kit meno, twero bedo ber me lok ma pe ki ngeyo ki pi tic ki jami ma ki lwongo ni gin lakub lok. Kit meno bene tye ada pi lulok madongo ki jami wer ma tiyo ki mac. Jami ma ki tiyo kwede me winyo dwan tye ma oromo, ki wel ne lapiny. Lok ni tye i kom gwoko cente pa ngat moni. Kadi bed ni lutela dini mogo i East Africa giwaco ni dano gigeno jami me winyo dwan madongo kit meno dok giwinyo kokone, ento meno pe tye ada. Kit ma tye kwede, en pe tye i Baibul. Dano gi tye (onyo omyero gubed) ki teko me kwena maber. Ka kanica tye ki tic me ada i lok ki dano ki nywako i kin lwak ki dano tye ka doko lupwonye ki dongo i Kricito, dano gubi bedo ka bino bote pi tyen lok meno keken.

- Jami ma dok i kom cente. Kanica ducu omyero gu gwoko rekod me cente ki gubed ki yub me cente ma ki coyo; meno obedo lok ma mako lok me Baibul ki gwoko cente. Kanica ma i kabedo moni ki dul dini mogo twero kwanyo yoo mapol me doko jo ma twero konyo gi kengi. Kanica twero timo jami ma kelo cente wek pe gubed ka jenge i kom cente ma lumemba me kanica gimioy keken. Kanica mapol gitye ki ngom ento pe gitye ka tic ki ngom meno maber. Kanica onongotwero pito poto i ngom gi ki dong gi cato jami ma ki pito ni. Kanica mogo gipito yadi, ma kitwero catogi bot kampuni ma tiyo ki mac, kampuni ma gedo, nyo lokogi doko maka. ma calo, latela dini mo me Kenya owaco ni yadi eucalyptus ma romo 200-250 ki twero pito gi i ngom ma romo eka acel. Ka dong gudongo ki twero cato gi pi wel ma romo 10,000 Ksh. acel acel. Latela dini me Uganda owaco ni layata me Ireland ki twero cato ne i wel ma romo 120,000 Ush. pi kicar acel acel. Pi meno, eka acel me ngom ma ki pito iye layata ma ki lwongo ni Irish potatoes twero bedo wel ma romo 5-10 million Ush. Jami eni (ki cente ma kinongo) ki twero dwoko cen. Diocese mo acel me Kenya oyabo ka gwoko opego, ki Bishop tye ka miito ni kanica ne acel acel omyero obed ki dyang ne. Kanica twero penyo dano ma gi nyom ki gurup ma mito rwate i ot lega ni cente me culu pi tic ki ot ni, mac, ki jami mukene. Kanica mogo gi tiyo ki yub me yubu dek onyo ot welo me nongo cente. Kit ma twero bedo kwede me kelo cente tye mapol, malube ki tam pa ngat moni ki jami ma tye. Ento, omyero ki po ni kare weny ni tic me nongo cente obedo yoo me konyo me medo tic ki yub pa kanica. Pe myero obed, nyo obalo, tic ki yub ma pire tek pa kanica. Buk pa ECLEA ma ki lwongo ni Biblical Stewardship (<http://www.eclea.net/courses.html#stewardship>) tye ki dul ma mako kanica ki lim, medo ki kit me gwoko rekod, yubu cente, ki bedo ngat ma twero konyo ngat acel acel.

Gin ma watimo ki centewa nyuto ka maleng makato jami mukene ducu i kwowa gin ma pire tek botwa, gin ma watwero calo gin ma pire tek, ki gin ma waneno ni pire tek loyo. Man tye ada pi kanica ki bene pi dano acel acel. McNeal owaco ni "pol pa cente ma ki nongo cito bot tic pa lwak ma loyo cente ma ki tiyo

kwede i gang" (McNeal 2009: 83). Me cobo gin ma McNeal owaco i kome kekene romo bedo ni omyero ki lok kit ma kanica ni tiyo kwede. Milfred Minatrea owaco ni, "Pi tic mo keken, pore me penyo ni: 'Tic pa Lukwena man nyo gin ma otimme-ni tero wa i cobo yubwa nyo ticwa nining?' 'Tika tic man ki yubu pi lumemba onyo me kubbe ki jo ma pwod pe gubedo lumemba?' 'Ka onongo pe watye ka timo tic man, tika onongo wabicako ne tin, ma lubbe ki yubwa ki yubwa?'" (Minatrea 2004: 104) Lapeny magi kwako tic ki jami ma time i kanica ki me keto yub me lim pa kanica. Minatrea owaco ni, "Pe tye dul mo ma twero medde ki keto cente i yoo manyen labongo juku mukene. . . . Ka kanica ma tiyo tic me pwony gi keto cik i kom ticgi ma lubbe ki yubgi, myero gumedde ki weko tic ma pe kelo cobo yubgi." (Ibid.: 106-07) Man twero bedo tek, kadi wa lit, me timone, ento mitte tutwal me bedo ki wang ma neno maber ki moko tam ma mitte ka yub pa Lubanga pi kanica myero ocobbe.

Tam pa McNeal ni twero time. Labol maber tye Antioch Presbyterian Church of Chonju, Republic of Korea. I kare ma ki cako kanica ni i mwaka 1983, acel i kin cik ma ki cako kwede onongotye ni omyero ki mi 60% me wel cente ma ki nongo bot tic me pwony. "Kanica ni oyabo nying ma ki lwongo ni 'Tin Can Church' pien lutino kwan me cukul me ceng cabit gu tito ni nen calo tin ma tye ka butu i ngete, nucu ne ki yiko i ngom. I acaki, jo mogo onongo gi tye ki lwo ro ni yub me miiyo kony obi gengo dongo pa kanica. Ki tungcel, kit ma Yabo. Lee owaco kwede, cente ma ki keto i kanica ma i kabedo meno, pe okelo dongo i dongo miiyo kony bot dano ma gi miiyo kony i dongo pa kanica. Kacokke man dong tye ki lwakmakato 4,000 kulu. I mwaka 2001, kacokke ni omiyo 75% me cente gi bot tic me pwony. I mwaka 2002, wel ne onongo tye 70% ki i mwaka 2003 onongo tye 72.3%. I waraga, ngat acel i kin lutela dini omoko wel magi ki owaco ni, 'Walegi ni iniang. I mwaka 2002 ki 2003, wa keto 70% ki 72.3% ki i wel cente ma wa nongo mwaka ki mwaka i miyo kony me pwony pien wa gero kabedo pa bwulu ki ka rwate' i kare me mwaka aro ni. Me poko cente me tic pa lukwena, Yabo. Lee me Chonju Antioch Presbyterian Church ki lutela dini ma aa ki i kacokke mukene gucako The Paul Mission i mwaka 1986. I mwaka 2004, lutuc jiri 248 onongo dong kicwalogi i lobe 70. Tic pa Lukwena pa Paulo bene cwako tucu jirr, yubu kanica, pwony me tekwaro, tic i buc, tic me kica, pwonyo lukwena, yub pa lutino ki bwulu, ki miiyo tam bot jo me ot. Yub me tito kwena i redio i Thailand obedo yub mukene me tic pa Paulo. . . . Kanica me Tin Can onongo ni keto yub me maro jo mukene pi Yecu Kricito okelo dongo pa kacokke ki teko ma calo adwogi ne. (Ronsvalle 2004: "Kanica me Korea ma miyo 60% bot tic me pwony")

Medo ikom meno, kanica twero timo yub me cente pi yub me rwate ki lwak kit ma gi timo kwede pi yub me gedo gi onyo twero miyo cente me dul ma ki nongo pi yub mo keken me "i kin" cente. McNeal omiyo tam i kom yoo mukene me nongo cente me dongo tic pa kanica bot lwak: "Lwong lutela me lwak i yub me yub me lim. Wek gumi ngec boti jami ma mite ki kama cente twero aa ki iye." (McNeal 2009: 84); "Miiyo pwony me yub me cente ki tic bot lwak, tutwale me konyo dano ma gi tye ki cente manok me ngeyo kit me keto cente maber ki yubu yub pi anyim" (Ibid.); "Lubu yub me dongo lim matino tino me konyo dano me cako biyacara meg i nyo nywako i lok me lim" (McNeal 2009: 84); "Nwong yoo me konyo lwak me neno wel cente ma gi tiyo kwede ki dwoko piny wel cente ma gi tiyo kwede. Kwero miyo cente pi tic pa lutela dini piri keni ki pi kampuni kun i gwoko wel cente ma ki gwoko ki ma ki dwoko cen. Nen ni man omyero ki yub i rwom pa latela, onyo pe obi nongo rwom mo kiken i kin lwak. (Ibid.: 85);. Kanica mo acel keto yub me miyo bot lwak cente ma rom ki mucoro me ot ma en onongo biculo ka onongo myero ocul mucoro meno." (Ibid.) "Tem tic kacel ki kacokke mukene. I kanica macon, kacokke gi pyem i kin gii pi cente. I lobo pa kanica pa lutit kwena, peko ma kitye ka cobo ne dit tutwal ma ngat acel onyo gurup pe twero cobo ne, ma weko mite pi tic kacel i kin kacokke." (Ibid.: 84) Minatrea cito ka mabor me waco ni, "pe atwero waco lok man matek tutwal: pe tye gin mo ma pire tek ma Ker-ri obi time nio ka kanica gi keto Ker-ri calo gin ma pire tek loyo tic pa dul dini gi" (Minatrea 2004: 127).

- Jami ma mite pi dano. Dul **IX.A. Me bedo lapwony maber, kanica myero olok tam gi ki du; IX.B. Me bedo lapwony maber, kanica myero olok rwom me tic gi pi gin ma ki ngeyo ni kanica ma "ber"**, malo ni, dong wa nyamo yoo mapol ma lutela kanica ki lwakgi twero donyo iye i tic me pwony. Medo ikom meno, kanica twero yubu ki coyo jami ma lwak mito ki kare me tic i kin lwak. Dano mapol onongo gimito bedo ka konyo jo mukene, ento pe gingeyo peko ma mitte ki kit ma gitwero konyo kwede. Tam i kom keto jo ma pe gubedo lwakme kanica i tic me pwony pa kanica. Dano ma kit meno gitye ki diro ma twero bedo gin ma pire tek pi tic me pwony, ki bedo gi iye obi nyutu gi, ki medo gi i, kanica i yoo ma pe kelo lwo ro. Gin onongo gubi bedo ka nyutu kwena maber i tic, ma onongo obi yubu gi me jolo Yecu macalo lalar gi ki Rwot gi ka kimiyo bot gi kwena maber kikome.

D. Labol me tic me pwony ma ki cwalo woko i kabedo mukene

Kare me tic tye mapol ki pat pat kit ma dano tye kwede, gin ma mite, ki jami ma mite. Kany tye labol mogo me tic ma kanica tye ka timone onyo twero timone:

- “Kacokke mo ma tye i boma ma tye ki ot mabuc madit omoko tam me keto mabuc acel acel ma ki gonyo i buc i yoo me pwony ki miiyo kony ka en okato ki i buc” (McNeal 2009: 1).
- “Ket dano i ot madongo, ka gwoko motoka, ki ot ma ki bedo iye me tic macalo lupwonye ma bedo i gang. Ki dong miiyo kony bot gi ki dano ma gii miiyo kony, cente, ki gin mo kiken ma mite ma nongo gi tye ka nongo peko ki tic pi dano. Wel dano ma gi aa ki i gangi ma ki bedo iye kacel me cito i kanica nok. Pi tye gin mo ka kanica tye cok ki doggola onyo tung cing gudu. Keto war i ngom aye yoo maber loyo me nongo rwom i kabedo ma dano dwong iye ni. Kanica mo acel miiyo kony bot luot matino macalo lupwonyema gi bedo i ot, kun gi culu cente ki cobo peko ma lupwonye ni gi nongo ka gi tye ka dongo wiinye i kin gang gi ma cente gi nok. Kilaci acel me cukul me ceng cabit yubu cam me dyeceng i ceng abicel acel i dwe acel acel pi jo ma bedo kunu; mukene oyubu ot pa lwak ma i gang ni.” (McNeal 2009: 77)
- Mwaka ki mwaka, tye yub madit ma kitimo i Madison, Wisconsin, kama University of Wisconsin tye iye. Iyonge yub ni, kabedo ni opong ki papara, cupa, ki jami mukene ma obale. Gajeti mo ma i kabedo meno owaco ni, “Lwak me Blackhawk Church, ma tye tung kumalo me Madison, gubino i cawa abicel me odiko i ceng cabit me kwanyo yugi ma odong ki i yoo, i nget yoo ki i nyim lum. Man aye mwaka me aryo ma kanica me Blackhawk okonyo me dwoko piny tic me lwoko piny bot jo ma bedo kunu. . Kadi bed ni Co-coff bene oyubu yoo. yub me lwoko kabedo ni odiko ni pien lwak me kanica gutimo tic maber, Co-op onongo tamo ni lwoko mukene ni pe mitte.” (Heidmann 2006: n.p.)
- Kanica mo matidi otimo yub me pwonyo dano ma i gang ni. Ki miyo pwony ki kit me gwoko ne, ki timo alokaloka ki yubu jami manok, ki miyo cam amata. Ot yat ni ki jolo maber ki ki bi dwoko ne kare ki kare.
- “O kwan acel pa mon madongo gi tiyo nino dwe adek me lwoko ki gwoko lutino i gang pa lunyodo ma gu nywalo lutino abic, medo lutino abic i kom aryo ma dong gitye. Mon magi gi lwoko, guro bongo, tedo, ki timo gin mo keken ma mite, ki gumoko tam gi me timo ne nio ka lutino ni gu dongo ma romo cito i gang kwan. Dul urup mogo gubi medo tic gi kacel ka gi nongo dano mukene ma gi nywako tic me pwony.” (McNeal 2009: 76)
- “Kabedo pa lukwena weng ma arwate kwed gi gi keto nino me tic pi kabedo gi macalo tic me woro. Kacokke acel tiyo ki Ceng Cabit acel dwe ki dwe macalo nino me tic pi lwak. Inge lwak gucokke me lega ki nongo tic, gi cito ka miyo gum i boma gi. Jo me ot ducu gibitiyo kacel dok pol kare ki jo me ot mukene ducu i dyeceng. I kare mogo peko ma pat pat mito tute pa mon weny onyo bulu weny. Kacokke dong dwogo kacel me nywako cam ki tito lok ma mako gin ma gu kato ki iye i kare me yub ni.” (McNeal 2009: 60-61)
- Lega-wot: “Lega-wot romo time macalo tic pa kanica weny i cawa ma kimiyo onyo ngat acel acel timo i kare ma opore bot gi. Tic pa Lukwena man konyo me keto tam pa dano i kom ngo ma Lubanga tye ka timone onyo mito timo i kabedo moni. . . . Ber loyo ka jirani gi ngeyo ni gi twero nywako lok ki lawoto-ni.” (McNeal 2009: 71) Kabedo me lega: “Man kwako kit me lega i dye lwak ma keto kabedo ma dano twero nywako iye peko gi ki timo lega. . . . Kacokke mogo ma atiyo kwed gi giketo kabedo i yub me kwer me gang gi onyo kwer me gang ma dano twero weko lega ki lega kadi bed ni gi lega i kabedo meno miti.” (Ibid.)
- Gamo lutela me kabedo pi lega: “Tam ma tye kany tye me lok ki lutela me kabedo moni, tito botgi ni ki gamo gi pi lega, ki miyo botgi namba me lok mo me cwalo lega mo keken ma gitye kwede. I kare mukene konyo me cuko cwiny lutela magi kun iwaco botgi ni gitwero coyo peko ma gitye ka kato ki iye ka dong imoko botgi ni ibipeny Lubanga me konyogi ki lutic pa lwak ki lutic magi. ginongo koko mapol. Tam kong kit ma cwiny gi obi bedo kwede me nongo kwena ni tye dano ma tye ka bino pi gi.!” (McNeal 2009: 72)
- “Gamo gang kwan. . . . Pe tye yoo mukene maber loyo man me lwongo dano ki diro gi me tic pi lwak. (McNeal 2009: 77) Kanica mo acel ma tye tung kumalo me lobo Amerika owaco ni, “Lok madit ma St. Paul’s tye kwede tye ki Norwalk International Academy i Brien McMahon High School ma miiyo kony bot luring ayella ma gi tye ka bino. Ki ngwec ki peko me kwo i kin lucat yadi, lobe ma lweny obalo calo Guatemala ki Honduras, bulu ma wa rwate kwed gi gu keto kwo gi ka mading me cito kama ber. Dano mapol guneno nyo gudoko lutim aranyi ma pe gitwero yene. Lwak pa St. Paul gi tiyo calo lupwonye ki lurem ka lutino kwan gipwonyo leb Munu ki dongo diro me cura. Lutic ma gii miyo kony pe omyero gulok leb Spain; ki dong pe mite ni gubed ki ngec me pwony ma opore.” (“Social Justice & Outreach” n.d.)
- Lubanga ocweyo yadi mapol ma gitye ki kero me cango two ki dok me cango two. Watwero pwonyo dano i kacokke ki i kin lwak i kom kodi magi ki kit me pitogi i potowa. Ka watiyo ki yadi me cango two magi watwero gengo two ki dok watwero gwoko cente madwong ka pe wawilo yadi me kare-ni, ma kicweyogi ki kwidi two jonyo. Myero wa kwany jami ma tye i gang kwan wa, dul pa gamente, dul ma miyo kony, dul ma pe jenge ikom gamente ki ma miiyo kony, ki ot ma ki gwoko iye buk me medo ngec wa wek wabed ki kare me tic ki tam ki ryeko kit ma twere kwede ki weko dano me kanica ki lwak me tic ki tam ki ryeko kit ma twere kwede.

- Tam ducu ma kiloko iye malo ni i dul **VII.C. Tic pa Lukwena i kanica kwako tic i "kom" ki bene i "cwinny" kom** ki romo tiimo ne ki lwak weny. Kanica omyero obed kama dano pwonyo iye lok ma mako yot kom ki yub me cente. Ka kanica tye ki latic ma gwoko lutwo onyo daktar ma calo lamemba, gin kare ki kare romo bedo ki ot yat me nono pi lwak (ki latic ma gwoko lutwo onyo daktar ma lakricitayo twero coyo lutic luwot gi me bedo tye, kadi bed ni lutic luwot gi pe gubedo Lukricitayo). Lukricitayo ma gi tiyo ki bao onyo ludiromo mukene romo pwonyo dano kit me tic ki Lukricitayo ma tye ki lucat wil romo miini ngec me tic. Buk pa ECLEA *Gwoko jami ma lubu Baibul* (<http://www.eclea.net/courses.html#stewardship>) miyo labol mapol i kom kit me yotkom ki lengo ma kanica myero obed ka pwonyo ki keto i tic ki miyo tic ma tiyo i kom gwoko cente ki jami, ma tye iye kit me keto cente, i dul ma kwako "Gwoko kom" ki "Nen me Baibul i kom cente ki jami."
- Kit ma pire tek kwede me tito kwena bot lutit kwena ki nyutu ni nino dwe abic weng mon ma lubo dini pa Cilam gi tero cam maber bot lutwo weny ma i ot yat madongo i Kigali ki Dar es Salaam. Ki waco ira ni kanica mo pe otimo meno. Ka lutwo ni gi aa ki i ot yat, ka gi tye ki peko, tika gi twero cito i kanica onyo i ot lega pi nongo kony? Kadi bed ni lutela dini mogo romo waco ni "kanica na tidi tutwal me timo gin ma Cilam magi gitye ka timone," ka kanica A orwatte ki kanica B, C, ki D, onongo gitwero cobo jami madongo ma ngat mo pe twero timo pire kene.

Kanica myero obed dul ma pire tek loyo i caro nyo i kabedo ma en tye iye. Omyero ki nge ni tye kit meno ki bot lutela me miri ma i kabedo meno ki lwak ma gibedo kunu. Man obi time ka kanica nen maber ki tye ka nywako i kin lwak. Kare me donyo i yub man tye ma nok pi neno ki ryeko pa kanica ki lwak ne.

X. Ribbe (Bedo Kacel)

Tic pa Lukwena ki yub pa kanica tye i nyutu note ki bedo ma opong. "Ribbe i kanica pire tek ma oweko gicikke manyen miyo tam madwong iye makato i kom polo onyo mac me kapiny. Lubanga mito tutwal ni wabed ki bedo acel ki kuc i kin waa. Ribbe obedo cwinny me bedo kacel. Balo ne, ki in i kwanyo cwinny ki i kom Kricito. En aye gin ma pire tek, gin ma pire tek, kit ma Lubanga mito ni wabed kwede kacel i kanica wa. labol maber loyo pi ribbe en aye Trinititi.. Won, Wod, ki Cwinny Maleng gubedo acel. Lubanga kikome aye obedo lanen maber loyo me mar me jalle ken, mwolo ma paro pi jo mukene, ki bedo ki kuc ma pe ki roc." (Warren 2002: 160) Nyutu note ki bedo maber obedo lanyut ma pire tek ni kanica tye ka woro Lubanga maber, pwonyo lwake, ki tye ka timo tic pa Lubanga bot lobo. Kricito olwongo kanica me nyutu note i lega pa Ajwagi madongo ai **Jon 17:18-21**: *"¹⁸Macalo iora i lobo, an bene acwalogi i lobo. ¹⁹Pi gin aye alonyo kena kena malej, wek gin bene gubed malej i ada. ²⁰Pe alego pi jo magi keken, ento bene pi jo ma giye an pi lokgi; ²¹wek gin ducu gubed acel; kit macalo in, Wora, itye i an ki an i in, wek gin bene gubed i kinwa, wek lobo oye ni in aye iora."*

A. Ribbe ki bedo kacel pa kanica aa ki i kit pa kanica

1. Kricito olego ni wan ducu "wabed acel, macalo in, Wora, itye i an ki an i in, wek gin bene gubed i wan" (Jon 17:21; nen bene Jon 17:11). Paulo otito ni kit ma Kricito pe opokke-ni, wan bene myero pe wapokke (**1 Kor 1:11-13**). En olego luyeyo *"wulub kit ma myero i lwojowu ma yam gilwojowu kwede, ki mwolo ducu, ki mwolo, kun wudiyo cwinywu i kinwu kekenwu i mar, wuket tek me gwoko ribbe pa Cwiny Malej i twec me kuc. . . nio ka wan ducu wao i ribbe me niye, ki Wod pa Lubanga, bot dano muteggi, nio wa i rwom me dit ma rom ki Kricito"* (**Ep 4:1-3, 13**). Nyutu note obedo lanyut ma pire tek me dongo i kwo me kanica ki pa jo muye acel acel ki bene obedo lanyut ma pire tek me yub ma wan ducu omyero wa temo cobo ne.

2. Ribbe i kin kanica ki i kin kanica ma i kabedowa ki dini ma pat pat aa ki i jami ma pigi tego ma wan weng watye kwede kacel. Lukricitayo ducu, kanica ducu, ki dini ducu gi nywako Rwot acel (**Rom 10:12; Ep 4:5**), kom acel (**Rom 12:4-5; Ep 4:4**), miti acel (**1 Kor 1:10; Pil 2:2**), Wonwa acel (**1 Kor 8:6; Ep 4:6**), cwinny acel (**1 Kor 12:13; Ep 4:4**), gen acel (**Ep 4:4**), niye acel (**Ep 4:5**), batija acel (**Eph 4:5**), ki mar acel (**Pil 2:2**). "Wanywako larre acel, kwo acel, ki anyim acel-jami ma pire tek loyo apokapoka mo keken ma watwero kwano" (Warren 2002: 161).

Magi aye jami ma pire tek. Lok ma "pire tek" obedo lok ma pire tek i niye ki ma Lukricitayo ducu omyero guye iye: Baibul obedo lok pa Lubanga; Lubanga tye Trinititi; dano opoto woko i bal ki pe twero laro kwo gi; Yecu tye Lubanga kikome ki dano kikome; Kricito aye yo acel keken me larre; wa larre pi kica pa Lubanga keken pi niye i kom Kricito; ki lwongo wa me kwo kwo me mar. "Lok me aryo" obedo jami ma Baibul loko iye ento pe tye ka maleng. Lok me aryo tye iye jami calo: Lutino matino myero ki batija nyo jo ma giye niye keken? Gamente me kanica myero obed nining? Kricito mono tye i yo mo ma pire tek i kare me cam pa Rwot nyo pe? Tic pa Lukwena ango ma opore pa mon i tic me pwony? "Jami ma dano aye oyubo" obedo jami ma Baibul ada pe loko iye kadi ki acel, ento dano gukelo cik mogo nyo kit me kwogi pigi kengi. Jami ma dano aye guyubo tye iye jami calo: kit me woro;

ruko bongo ma kite dok pat; tic ango (me labolle, wer, filim, cam ki gin amata) ma rwatte ki Lukricitayo. Apokapoka i kom jami ma pire tek ki ma dano aye oyubu pe gudo larre wa ki omyero pe obal wiinye wa. Ki cwer cwiny, kadi bed kumeno, pol apoka poka ma tye i kin dini ki i kin Lukricitayo tye i kom jami ma pe pire tek ki ma dano aye oyubu—ma en aye, jami ma pe pire tek. Gwoko wat macok ki jo muye acel acel, kanica, ki dul dini pe omyero ki lok ka gi pat ki neno wa i kom jami ma pe rwate ki jami ma dano aye oyubu. Jami mapol ribo wa makato poko wa. Myero wagwok note ma jenge i kom jami ma pire tek ki bedo ki cwiny me kica bot jo mukene ma giye i kom jami ma pire tek ki ma dano aye oyubu.

3. Lapor ma Baibul tiyo kwede me tito lok i kom kanica nyuto ni kanica myero onyut note ki bedo ma opong.

- a. *Kanica en aye kom Kricito.* Kanica tye kom acel ki wic acel (Kricito). Dano acel acel pire tek, pien ngat acel acel obedo “dul” me kom. Ka ngat moni deno can, ci kome ducu deno can. Dul kom ducu mitte dok myero gubed ka tic maber wek kom obed maber dok ma kome yot (1 Kor 12; nen Rom 12:4-5; Ep 1:22-23; 4:1-6, 11-16; Kol 1:18, 24; 2:19; 3:15).
- b. *Kanica obedo gedo nyo ot pa Lubanga.* Wan wabedo “got makwo” ma ngat acel acel tye ki kabedo maber i ot acel. Kabedo me ot ma tye woko onyo ma otur balo ot ni ki pi tye kit ma ki yubu ot ni me bedo kwede (nen 1 Kor 3:9-17; 2 Kor 6:16; Ep 2:19-22; 1 Pet 1:4-6).
- c. *Kanica obedo jo me ot pa Lubanga.* Jo me ot maber, ma gikwo maber pe gibedo ki kiniga, apokapoka, nyo lweny i kingi. Jo me ot maber, ma gikwo maber ginyuto mar, woro, yomcwiny, ribbe, ki kit mabeco mukene mapol kacel. Kanica myero onyut, i kin gii ki bot wilobo, kit ma jo me ot maber, ma tiyo maber nen kwede (nen Mar 10:29-30; Rom 8:14-17; 2 Kor 6:18; Ep 1:5; 2:19; Gal 3:26-4:7; 1 Tem 3:15; 5:1-2).

B. Ribbe ki bedo kacel pa kanica aa ki i gin ma Kricito otimo

1. Kricito odwokowa cen bot Wonne. Pi meno, watye ki tic me dwoko kuc bot jo mukene (Rom 5:10; 2 Kor 5:18-20; Ep 2:16; Kol 1:21-22; Ibru 2:17).
2. Kricito oturo cel acel keken ma onongo tye ki tyen lok mo i cik macon (cel ma tye i kin Lujudaya ki Lurok). Pi meno, omyero pe wabed ka gero cel manyen i kinwa (Jon 17:11, 20-21; Rom 3:21-22; 1 Kor 12:12-13; Gal 3:26-28; Ep 2:11-3:6; Kol 3:9-11).
3. Kricito otimo jami mapol makato turo cel me apokapoka ma tye i kin dano keken; en ocweyo “dano acel manyen” ki i kin jo ma yam gipokke woko. Pi meno, omyero wanyut bedo acel ki bedo manyen i Kricito (Eph 2:11-22).
4. Kricito yam okoko jone ki i kaka ducu ki leb ducu ki dano ducu me wi lobo, ki rok ducu ma i wi lobo. Pi meno omyero waket Kricito mukwongo dok pe wapok kinwa pi apokapoka me kaka, leb, leb nyo tekwaro (Yabo 5:9; 7:9).

C. Ribbe ki bedo kacel pa kanica pire tek pi caden pa kanica i wilobo

1. Kricito olego ni omyero wabed acel “wek lobo oye ni in aye iora” (Jon 17:21). Ribbe wa, onyo bedo ma pe ki ribbe ki bedo ma opong calo kom, gudo ka dano gubi neno Yecu kit ma en tye kwede. Ki adaa, lanyut acel ma Kricito omiyo botwa ma “dano weng obi ngeyo ni wun lupwonnyena” en aye ni “wutye ki mar i kinwu” (Jon 13:34-35). Ka ada watye ki mar meno i kinwa, dok wanyuto, ci wa bi bedo ki ribbe ki bedo maber.
2. Lukwena ni gu nyutu note ki gu lwongo wa me nyutu note ki bedo ma opong (Jab 133:1; Tic pa Lukwena 1:14; 4:32; Rom 12:16; 15:5-6; 1 Kor 1:10; 12:24-25; 2 Kor 13:11; Ep 4:11-13; Pil 1:27; 2:1-5; Kol 3:14; 1 Pet 3:8).

D. Ribbe ki bedo kacel omyero ki nyut i rwom ducu—i kwo pa ngat acel acel; rwate i kin kanica ma i gang; ki i kin kanica ki dul dini mapatpat

1. Bedo kacel maber cakke ki i kom ngat acel acel. Kricito laro dano ki i bal gi ki kelo cang (Mat 1:21; 8:16-17; 1 Pet 2:24). En ocwalo cwiny maleng me bedo i cwiny jo ma ye (Jon 14:16-18). En telo wa i lok ada (Jon 14:26; 16:13). En miniwa kuc ki “nyig pa cwiny” ma tero wa i kwo maber (Jon 14:27; Gal 5:22-23). Watye ki tam pa Kricito (1 Kor 2:16). En ogamo wa me bedo jo me ode (Rom 8:14-17). En ogamo wa me bedo jo me ode “twero bedo ki kwo, ki twero bedo ki kwo madwong” (Jon 10:10). Kit ma Kricito tiyo kwede i kwo wa, ki kit ma wa winyo kwede ki lubo ki doko calo en, ngat acel acel ma oye myero onyut cwiny ma opong.
2. Lwongo pa lukwena pi ribbe obedo pi dano ma i kanica ma i kabedo meno. Lukwena guketo teko i kom bedo ki tam acel ki bedo kacel i kin dano i kom Kricito (nen Rom 12:16; 15:5-6; 1 Kor 1:10; 12:24-25; 2 Kor 13:11; Ep 4:11-13; Pil 1:27; 2:1-5; Pet 13:38). Kit ribbe ma kit meno dongo ki obi

nen bot dano mukene ka ki ka kanica olubo "cik manyen" pa Yecu ma en omiyo bot lupwonnyene i dyewor ma peya ki neko en i kom yatariya, *"ni wumarre kekenwu, macalo an amarowu-ni, wun bene wumarre kekenwu"* (**Jon 13:34-35**). Ka waneno kanica wa ma calo jo me ot, ki wan ken wa macalo omege ki lumegi, omyero wanyut mar ki note i kin waa.

3. Gin mukene ma pire tek i kom ribbe ki bedo maber i kanica tye ribbe i kin kanica ma pat pat ki i kin dini ma pat pat. Dul dini ma pat pat ki tekwaro pa kanica twero kelo lonyo pa kanica weny, ma calo lonyo pa jo me ot ma ki ngeyo ni jo me ot mogo gibedo i boma, mukene i caro, mogo gi tye ka cato wil, mogo gi lupur; kadi bed kumeno, ka jo me ot ducu gucokke, gin ducu gibedo ki yomcwiny pien gitye jo me ot acel, madit.

a. Kadi bed ni dul dini ocakke i nge coyo Baibul, lega pa Yecu i **Jon 17** ki lwongo pa Yecu ki lukwena i cik manyen ducu pi note tye mapol ma twero kwako lwongo pi note i kin kanica mapat pat ki i kin dini. b. Lok mukene pa Yecu (**Mat 12:25, 30; Mar 3:24-25; 9:38-40; Luka 9:49-50; 11:17, 23**) ki Paulo (**1 Kor 1:10-15; Pil 1:12-18**) bene loko i kom kit ma dul ma pat pat tye kwede i kin kanica.

c. *Ribbe i kin kanica nyo dini mapatpat pe te lokke ni myero wawek pwony nyo tim ma pigi tego botwa.* Myero wa poko kin jami ma obedo pwony ma pire tek ki tic me niye (ma en aye, Baibul obedo lok pa Lubanga; kit pa Lubanga; bal ma dano tye kwede ki pe twero me laro kome; ngat ki tic pa Yecu Kricito; yo acel keken me larre, ki kica kun wok ki i niye i kom Kricito; cik me mar) ki jami ma pe tye. Ribbe myero ocung i kom lok ma pigi tego me niye. omyero wa tic, wa poko, ki dongo wat i kin waa. Pe myero wawek niye nyo tim ma pe obedo gin ma pire tek opok watwa. Ka watimo man, ci wabinongo ni jami mapol ribowa makato poko kinwa. Rick Warren odolo lokke ni, "Lubanga mito ribbe ento pe bedo ma rom. Ento pi ribbe omyero pe wawek apokapoka opok kinwa. Myero waket cwinywa i kom gin ma pire tek —pwonnye me maro luwotwa kit ma Kricito omarowa kwede, ki dok cobo miti pa Lubanga pi ngat acel acel i kinwa kacel ki kanica." (Warren 2002: 161-62)

E. Ribbe ki bedo maber i kanica ki nyutu i yoo mapatpat

1. Cokke kacel pi woro acel (**Ibru 10:23-25**).

2. Bedo i yub me cakramento kacel (nen **Mat 28:19; Tic pa Lukwena 2:38; 1 Kor 10:17**). Kadi bed ni batija, ma pat ki Cam me Otyeno pa Rwot, myero kitim kicel keken, gin maber ma konyo me ribo komwa aye me po i kom batijawa kare ki kare. Yo acel me timo man aye me weko lumemba me komwa gimoko cikkegi me batija ka ngat moni tye ka nongo batija dok gicikke me lega pi ngat ma onongo batija-ni.

3. Cam ma ki camo kacel ki lega kacel (**Tic pa Lukwena 2:42, 46-47**). Ribbe pa Lukricitayo i kanica ki nyutu ki lok me leb Greek ni koinonia ma tere ni "ribbe macok ma kwako miti pa ngat acel acel ki poko jami; ribbe, cwiny me cwiny maber ma nyutu miti me bedo ki wat macok." Ribbe ma kit meno myero obed ribbe, mar, ki yomcwiny ma jo me ot ma gimaro ginyuto i kingi. Cokke pa kanica weny ki gurup ma nok i kanica obedo yoo maber me dongo wiinye.

4. Poko ki konyo luwotwa ki jami me kom (**Tic pa Lukwena 2:44-45**). Gang gi gwoko luwot gi. Konyo jo ma mito kony nyutu ni ada wan wabedo jo me paco (nen **Gal 6:10; Yak 2:14-26**).

5. Tic kacel ka ma watwero. Kanica ki dul dini weng gi nongo peko marom, tutwale ma gi tye i kin gang acel onyo kabedo acel. Dano ma i kabedo moni nyo i kabedo moni —kadi bed Lukricitayo nyo pe Lukricitayo— bene girwatte ki peko ma kit meno. Kanica obedo gin ma Lubanga oketo me bedo tye i lobo ki i kin lwak. Kanica ki dul dini ma pat pat romo bedo ki adwogi madit atika i kin gang gi ki kabedo gi ka gu moko tam gi me cako tic kacel me cobo peko ma gin ki dano weny gitye ka wok ki iye. Yoo mayot me cako en aye pi kanica ma pat pat me dini acel me ngeyo ngat acel acel, me ngiyo ngo ma gi miito ki miti pa lwak, bino ki yub ki diro me cobo peko eni, ki tic kacel me cobo peko ni. Yo mukene ma yot loyo tye pi kanica ma aa ki i dul dini ma pat pat ento i kin kanica acel (Pentecostal; evangelical; mainstream) me timo gin acel. Tiimo man miyo bedo yot me kato ki i kin dul dini ki tekwaro ki timo gin acel. Man pe te lokke ni kanica myero gutim jami ducu kacel, ento gitwero timo jami mogo kacel. Ka gutimo, gubi nongo ni yot loyo kit ma onongo gi tamo kwede, Lubanga obi nyutu kabedo mukene ma gi twero tic kacel iye, ki gubi nongo kwo manyen i cwiny.

F. Ribbe ki bedo kacel obinen ka kanica tye ka timo gin ma omyero obed ka timo-ne

1. Lega pa Kricito ni "wek gin ducu gubed acel" (**Jon 17:21**) tye i kare ma pe kitiyo kwede. Man nyutu ni bedo acel (ribbe; bedo ma opong) obedo adwogi onyo gin ma oa ki i gin mukene, ento pe gin ma wa

twero "coyo" iye. "Gin mukene" ni tye tic adek mukene ma pire tek ki yub pa kanica: woro; dongo (pwonyo); ki tic (tic woko).

2. Kanica obi nyutu note ki bedo ma opong ka-ki i rwom ma lamal-en nyutu tic ki yub ne adek mukene ma pire tek.

- a. Wan pe wabedo "ma opong" ka wa tye ka weko yub mo keken ma pire tek pa kanica. I kom lok meno wan pe wa rwate.
- b. Kit macalo kanica woro Lubanga kikome "i cwiny ki ada" pe twero konyo ento bedo kacel ki bedo ma opong.
- c. Kit ma kanica tero kwede jo ma i iye calo jo me ot ma gi maro, jo muye gubi doko maber ka ki gwoko gi, ki dongo gi, ki ki miini gi jami ma miite.
- d. *Kit ma kanica tye ka tic kwede ki rwate ki dano mukene, jo muye i kanica gubi bedo ka tic ki mic gi ki kero gi ma ki miini gi.* Gin obi bedo ka dongo "ringo kom me cwiny" kit ma tic me yot kom dongo kwede teko me kom (nen **1 Tem 4:7-8**).
- e. *Kit ma kanica tiyo kwede ki rwate ki dano mukene, jo mukene ni gubi doko jo ma ye ki gubi donyo i kanica.* Kanica obi dongo.
- f. *Jo ma guye manyen-ni gibidoko luworo.* Kit ma luye manyen ni gi tye ka doko lupwonye, gi gwoko gi, ki gi bi bedo maber. Gin dong gibitiyo ki motgi kacel ki dirogi dok gibikonyo jo mukene. Gin ma tye ka time ni obi dwogo kene.

XI. Kanica: Agikki

I kit ma nen kwede ki ma tye i kabedo moni, kanica obedo dul. Ento kanica bene obedo gin makwo: en obedo kom, jo me ot, yat, yat olok, gedo ma ki yubu ki "got makwo." Kit ma tye kwede, lumemba ducu me kacokke gitye kacel; gin ducu myero guti ki mot ma gitye kwede dok guti kacel. Kit macalo Kricito pe opokke (**1 Kor 1:13**), kit meno bene myero pe obed ki apokapoka i kacokke, "*ka dul acel deno can, dul mukene ducu deno can kacel kwede; ka giketo deyo i kom dul acel, ci dul mukene ducu gibibedo ki yomcwiny kacel kwede*" (**1 Kor 12:26**).

I yoo acel-lu, tic ducu ma pire tek ki yub pa kanica gitye ki wat dok mitte. Pe tye gin mo kiken ma pire tek ki yub pa kanica keken ma romo. Timo tic adek mukwongo ki yub maber *kelo note ki bedo ma rwate ki kelo dongo woro, dongo (pwony), ki rwate (tic)*. Lokke tye ni kanica tye ka timo gin ma myero obed ka timone. Meno aye kit me woro; meno aye kit me mar. Ka kanica tye ka timo gin ma omyero obed ka timo waromo bedo ki gen ni "*Lubanga aye tye ka tic i iwu, me bedo ki miti ki me timo gin ma cwinye mito*" (*Pil 2:13*), nio wa i agikkine ni "*doggola me Lyel pe biloyo [kanica]*" (**Mat 16:18**), dok Kricito don giketo deyo i kome, i kare-ni ki matwal.

BUK MAPATPAT

Adeleye, Femi. *Preachers of a Different Gospel*. Kampala, Uganda: International Fellowship of Evangelical Students.

Alexander, T. Desmond. 2008. *From Eden to the New Jerusalem*. Nottingham: Inter-Varsity.

Ambassador Church. 2010a. *Transformational Discipleship-Part 1*. Online: <http://ambassadorchurch.com/wp-content/uploads/2010/01/Discipleship-Workbook.pdf>.

_____. 2010b. *Transformational Discipleship-Part 2*. Online: <http://ambassadorchurch.com/wp-content/uploads/2010/02/Discipleship-Workbook-2.pdf>.

_____. 2010c. *Transformational Discipleship-Part 3*. Online: <http://ambassadorchurch.com/wp-content/uploads/2010/10/Discipleship-Workbook-part-3-Jn.-15-211.pdf>.

Archer, Gleason. 1982. *Encyclopedia of Bible Difficulties*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan. Online: <http://sent2all.com/Archer-Introduction%20to%20Bible%20Difficulties.pdf>.

The Augsburg Confession. 1530. Online: <http://bookofconcord.org/augsburgconfession.php>.

"Baptism." Not dated. Online: <http://www.growingchristianresources.com/search/label/Baptism>.

Bearing Precious Seed Canada. Not dated. *Bible Basics for the new Believer*. Online: <http://www.bpscanada.org/docs/ADULTDiscipleshipPageStyle.pdf>.

The Belgic Confession. 1561. Online: <http://www.creeds.net/belgic/>.

- Billy Graham Evangelistic Association. 1998. *Thirty Discipleship Exercises*. Online: noordwyk.sagemeente.com/Publisher/File.aspx?id=70779.
- Blackaby, Henry, and Claude King. 1994. *Experiencing God*. Nashville, TN: Broadman & Holman. 2008 edition preview online: <https://www.google.com/search?tbo=p&tbm=bks&q=isbn:0805447539>.
- Bonhoeffer, Dietrich. 1954. *Life Together*. Translated by John Doberstein. New York: Harper & Row. Online: bearsfc.tistory.com/attachment/cfile26.uf@213C214854ADB05A0CCBE3.pdf.
- _____. 1963. *The Cost of Discipleship*. New York: Macmillan. Preview of another edition online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=0684815001>.
- _____. 1971. *Letters and Papers from Prison*, enlarged ed. Edited by Eberhard Bethge. New York: Touchstone. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=1451650531>.
- Breen, Mike. 2011. *Building a Discipling Culture*, 2d ed. Pauleys Island, SC: 3 Dimension Ministries.
- The Bridge. 2013. *Discipleship Training Manual*. Online: <http://www.thebridgeonline.net/wp-content/uploads/2015/03/Discipleship-Training-Manual-All.pdf>.
- Calvin, John. 1960. *Institutes of the Christian Religion*. Two Volumes. Edited by John McNeill. Translated by Ford Battles. Philadelphia: Westminster. Another edition online: <http://www.ccel.org/ccel/calvin/institutes.i.html>.
- Carson, D. A. 1991. *The Gospel According to John* (PNTC). Leicester, England: Apollos. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=0802836836>.
- Carter, Matt, Halim Suh, and Tyler David. 2014. *The Gospel & How the Gospel Relates to Sex, Money, & Work*. Online: <http://my.vergenetwork.org/wp-content/uploads/2014/03/TheGospelAndEbook.pdf>.
- Cheney, Tom, J. David Putnam, and Van Sanders, eds. 2003. *Seven Steps for Planting Churches*. Alpharetta, GA: North American Mission Board. Online: https://swbts.edu/sites/default/files/images/content/docs/Seven_Steps_for_Planting_Churches.pdf.
- Church Planting Movements: Best Practices from Across the Globe. 2015. Online: <http://www.churchplantingmovements.com/>.
- Churches Alive. 1996. *Build a 21st Century Disciplemaking Church*. San Jose, CA: Churches Alive.
- I Clement. 1989. In *The Apostolic Fathers*, 2nd ed., edited and revised by Michael Holmes, translated by J. B. Lightfoot and J. R. Harmer, 28-64. Grand Rapids: Baker. Online (another edition): <http://www.ccel.org/ccel/lightfoot/fathers.ii.i.html>.
- Clowney, Edmund. 1995. *The Church*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity.
- Cole, Neil. 2011. "Can Groups be Missional & Make Disciples?" Online: <http://www.vergenetwork.org/2011/05/24/neil-cole-can-groups-be-missional-make-disciples/>; <http://cole-slaw.blogspot.com/2011/05/hanging-great-weight-on-thin-wires-can.html>.
- Coleman, Robert. 1964. *The Master Plan of Evangelism*. Old Tappan, NJ: Revell. Online: <http://campusministryunited.com/wp-content/uploads/2013/11/MasterPlanOfEvangelism.pdf>.
- Colson, Charles. 1992. *The Body*. Dallas: Word. Preview online: <https://www.google.com/search?tbo=p&tbm=bks&q=isbn:1418514586> (later edition).
- Core Discipleship. 2003. *Core Discipleship Group Workbook*. Online: <http://www.corediscipleship.com/Downloads/Core/coreworkbook2.pdf>.
- _____. Not dated. "Core 3 Strand Discipleship." Online: <http://www.corediscipleship.com/core-3-strand-discipleship/>.
- Daniel, C. J. 2010. "Meeting the Saviour Through the Quran." In *Where There Was No Church*, ed. E. J. Martin, 31-47. Learning Together.

Danker, Frederick, ed. 2000. *A Greek-English Lexicon of the New Testament and Other Early Christian Literature*. Chicago: The University of Chicago Press.

Demarest, Bruce. 1997. *The Cross and Salvation*. Wheaton, IL: Crossway. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=1433519577>.

The Didache. 1989. In *The Apostolic Fathers*, 2nd ed., edited and revised by Michael Holmes, translated by J. B. Lightfoot and J. R. Harmer, 145-58. Grand Rapids: Baker. Online (another edition): <http://www.ccel.org/ccel/lightfoot/fathers.ii.xii.html>.

Disciple Nations Alliance. 2009. *Lifework Bible Study*. Online: <http://www.disciplenations.org/media/Lifework-Small-Group-Bible-Study.pdf>.

Discipleship Course. 2016. "The Lessons of the Discipleship Course." Online: <http://www.discipleshipcourse.org/material.html>.

Discipleship Evangelism. Not dated. "Discipleship Evangelism 48-Lesson Condensed Version." Online: http://delessons.org/tools/de_program_condensed/index.jsp.

Discipleship Ministries. 2017. "Church Planting Strategies." Online: <https://www.umcdiscipleship.org/new-church-starts/strategies>.

Dodson, Jonathan. 2012. *Gospel-Centered Discipleship*. Wheaton, IL: Crossway. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=1433530244>.

e3 Partners Ministry. 2011. *First Steps: Mobilize your Church into God's Harvest Fields*. Plano, TX: e3 Partners Ministry. Online: <https://www.cmaresources.org/files/FirstSteps2011-e3PartnersCSergaent.pdf>.

Earle, Ralph. 1978. "1 Timothy." In *Expositor's Bible Commentary*, vol. 11, ed. Frank Gaebelin, 341-90. Grand Rapids, MI: Zondervan.

The Epistle of Barnabas. 1989. In *The Apostolic Fathers*, 2nd ed., edited and revised by Michael Holmes, translated by J. B. Lightfoot and J. R. Harmer, 162-88. Grand Rapids: Baker. Online (another edition): <http://www.ccel.org/ccel/lightfoot/fathers.ii.xiii.html>.

Equip Disciples. 2007-2008. *Worldview Discipleship: Pictures*. Online: <http://equipdisciples.org/Theological/Worldviewpicsv2-English.pdf>.

_____. 2007-2009a. *Inyigisho za Bibiliya zifasha Abantu Gukura mu Gakiza* [course]. Online: http://equipdisciples.org/Theological/TheologicalDiscipleship_Kinyarwanda.pdf.

_____. 2007-2009b. *Inyigisho z'Imana zo Gufasha Abantu Gukura mu Gakiza* [pictures]. Online: http://equipdisciples.org/Theological/TheologicalDiscipleshipPictures_Kinyarwanda.pdf.

_____. 2007-2009c. *Uanafunzi Unaozingatia Theologia* [course]. Online: http://equipdisciples.org/Theological/TheologicalDiscipleship_Kiswahili.pdf.

_____. 2007-2009d. *Uanafunzi Unaozingatia Theologia* [pictures]. Online: http://equipdisciples.org/Theological/TheologicalDiscipleshipPictures_Kiswahili.pdf.

_____. 2007-2010. *Theological Discipleship*. Online: http://equipdisciples.org/theological/TheologicalDiscipleship_English.pdf.

Erickson, Millard. 1998. *Christian Theology*, 2nd ed. Grand Rapids: Baker. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=0801021820>. First edition online: <http://media.sabda.org/alkitab-2/PDF%20Books/00031%20Erickson%20Christian%20Theology%20Part%201.pdf> (Part 1); <http://media.sabda.org/alkitab-2/PDF%20Books/00031%20Erickson%20Christian%20Theology%20Part%202.pdf> (Part 2); <http://media.sabda.org/alkitab-2/PDF%20Books/00031%20Erickson%20Christian%20Theology%20Part%203.pdf> (Part 3).

"Eucharist in Lutheranism." 2017. *Wikipedia*. Online: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Eucharist_in_Lutheranism.

Exponential.org. 2017. "Resources." Online: <https://exponential.org/>.

- Followers. 2010. "Real-Life Discipleship: Building Churches That Make Disciples" chart. Online: <http://followers.org.nz/wordpress/wp-content/uploads/2012/11/App-A-Putman-RLD.pdf>.
- Garrison, David. 1999. *Church Planting Movements*. Richmond, VA: International Mission Board. Online: http://www.churchplantingmovements.com/images/stories/CPM_Profiles/cpm_booklet_standard_english.pdf.
- _____. 2004. *Church Planting Movements: How God is Redeeming a Lost World*. Midlothian, VA: WIGTake Resources. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=0974756202>.
- _____. 2010. "Discipleship in Church Planting Movements." Online: <http://www.churchplantingmovements.com/index.php/vert5parts/vertdiscipleship/61-discipleship-in-church-planting-movements>.
- _____. Not dated. *Summary of Church Planting Movements*. Online: <http://christfellowshipslc.com/wp-content/uploads/2014/11/CF-church-planting-movement.pdf>.
- George, Timothy. 1998. "What I'd Like to Tell the Pope About the Church." *Christianity Today* (June 15): 41-44. Online: <http://www.christianitytoday.com/ct/1998/june15/8t7041.html>.
- Global University. 2008a. *21st Century Discipleship (Book 1): Getting Started*. Springfield, MO: Global University. Online: http://www.globalreach.org/english/images/da2101en_entire.pdf.
- _____. 2008b. *21st Century Discipleship (Book 2): Facing Issues*. Springfield, MO: Global University. Online: http://www.globalreach.org/english/images/da2102en_entire.pdf.
- _____. 2008c. *21st Century Discipleship (Book 3): Making a Difference*. Springfield, MO: Global University. Online: http://www.globalreach.org/english/images/DA2103EN_Entire.pdf.
- Green, Joel, and Scot McKnight, eds. 1992. *Dictionary of Jesus and the Gospels*. Downers Grove: InterVarsity. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=0830817778>.
- Grudem, Wayne. 1994. *Systematic Theology*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=0310286700>.
- Guthrie, Donald. 1990 (reprinted 2000). *The Pastoral Epistles*, rev. ed. (TNTC). Leicester, England: Inter-Varsity.
- Hammond, Kim, and Darren Cronshaw. 2014. *Sentness*. Downers Grove, IL: IVP Books. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=0830884068>.
- Harrington, Bobby, and Josh Patrick. 2014. *Discipleship Handbook: The Six Elements of a Personal Discipleship Lifestyle*. Online: <http://discipleship.org/wp-content/uploads/2014/06/Discipleship-Handbook-Final-REVISED-AND-REDUCED-PDF.pdf>.
- Heidmann, Lynn. 2006. "Mifflin volunteers aid quick cleanup." *The Badger Herald*. Online: <https://badgerherald.com/news/2006/05/01/mifflin-volunteers-a/>.
- Henrichsen, Walter. 1988. *Disciples are Made not Born*. Wheaton, IL: Victor. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=1434704718>.
- Hodge, Charles. 1993 (reprint of 1886 edition). *Commentary on the Epistle to the Romans*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans. Another edition online: <https://archive.org/details/commentaryon1873hodg>.
- Holmes, Michael, ed. *The Apostolic Fathers*, 2nd ed. Translated by J. B. Lightfoot and J. R. Harmer. Grand Rapids: Baker. Preview of third edition online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=0801031087>.
- Hunt, Dave. 1995. "Baptismal regeneration?" Online: <https://www.thebereancall.org/content/baptismal-regeneration>.
- Ignatius. 1989. "To the Smyrnaeans." In *The Apostolic Fathers*, 2nd ed., edited and revised by Michael Holmes, translated by J. B. Lightfoot and J. R. Harmer, 110-15. Grand Rapids: Baker. Online (another edition): <http://www.ccel.org/ccel/lightfoot/fathers.ii.viii.html>.
- Jadeed, Iskander. 1996-2015. *Did God Appear in the Flesh?* Rikon, Switzerland: The Good Way. Online: <http://www.the->

good-way.com/eng/books.

- Johnson, Dennis. 2007. *Him We Proclaim: Preaching Christ from All the Scriptures*. Phillipsburg, NJ: P&R.
- Johnson, Jeremiah. 2016. "Does Baptism Save You? (1 Peter 3:21; Acts 2:38)." Online: <https://www.gty.org/library/blog/B160815>.
- Justin Martyr. 1885. *First Apology*. In *The Ante-Nicene Fathers*, vol. 1, edited by Alexander Roberts and James Donaldson, revised by A. Cleveland Coxe, 159-87. New York: Christian Literature Publishing Company. Reprint, Peabody, MA: Hendrickson, 1994. Online (another edition): <http://www.ccel.org/ccel/schaff/anf01.viii.ii.html>.
- Kalinowski, Caesar, and Seth McBee. 2013. *Be the Church: Discipleship and Mission Made Simple*. Online: http://my.vergenetwork.org/wp-content/uploads/2014/03/0e916875_bethechurchpdf-1.pdf.
- Kell, J. Garrett. 2006. "Prophets on Trial: Judging 'Words from God' Today with the Model Found in 1 Corinthians 14:29-33." Master's thesis, Dallas Theological Seminary. Online: <http://grahambible.org/wp-content/uploads/2010/09/Garretts-Thesis-Final-Prophets-on-Trial-Judging-Words-From-God-Today-1-Cor-14.29-33.pdf>.
- Keller, Timothy. 2000. "The Centrality of the Gospel." Online: http://download.redeemer.com/pdf/learn/resources/Centrality_of_the_Gospel-Keller.pdf.
- _____. 2002. "Why Plant Churches?" Online: http://download.redeemer.com/pdf/learn/resources/Why_Plant_Churches-Keller.pdf.
- _____. 2008. *The Reason for God: Belief in an Age of Skepticism*. New York: Dutton. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=0525950494>.
- _____. Not dated. "The Gospel—Key to Change." Online: https://www.cru.org/content/dam/cru/legacy/2013/01/Gospel_KeytoChange_TimKeller.pdf.
- Köstenberger, Andreas. 2006. "Baptism in the Gospels." In *Believer's Baptism: Sign of the New Covenant in Christ*, ed. Thomas Schreiner and Shawn Wright, 11-34. Nashville: B & H. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=0805432493>.
- _____. 2006-2015. "Believer's Baptism and the New Covenant." Online: <http://www.biblicalfoundations.org/believers-baptism-and-the-new-covenant/>.
- Ladd, George Eldon. 1972. *A Commentary on the Revelation of John*. Grand Rapids: Eerdmans. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=0802816843>.
- Lakein, Alan. 1989. *How to Get Control of Your Time and Your Life*. New York: Signet. Online: <http://credu.bookzip.co.kr/resource/englishbook/pdf/ae30183.pdf>.
- "The Lausanne Covenant." 1974. The Lausanne Congress on World Evangelization. Online: <https://www.lausanne.org/content/covenant/lausanne-covenant>.
- Leithart, Peter. 2012. "Sacraments are Rituals." *Credenda/Agenda* 16:1: no pages. Online: <http://www.credenda.org/archive/issues/16-1liturgia.php>.
- Lewis, Dharti. 2015. "The Church Is Not Like A Family." Online: http://www.vergenetwork.org/2017/03/14/the-church-is-not-like-family/?inf_contact_key=563a07f48051945f93bdc050b4bbef102519cd85d688856b793a9898205d2ff9.
- Liefeld, Walter. 1999. *1 and 2 Timothy/Titus* (NIVAC). Grand Rapids: Zondervan. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=0310871190>.
- Lord's Supper in Reformed theology." 2017. *Wikipedia*. Online: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lord%27s_Supper_in_Reformed_theology.
- MacDonald, William. 1975. *True Discipleship*. Kansas City, KS: Walterick. Online: <http://www.plymouthbrethren.org/article/4000>.
- Mangalwadi, Vishal, and Ruth Mangalwadi. 1999. *The Legacy of William Carey: A Model for the Transformation of a*

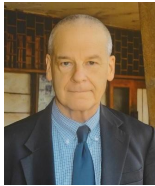
- Culture*. Wheaton, IL: Crossway. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=1433517019>.
- McNeal, Reggie. 2009. *Missional Renaissance*. San Francisco: Jossey-Bass. Preview online: <https://www.google.com/search?tbo=p&tbm=bks&q=isbn:0470243449>.
- “Memorialism.” 2016. *Wikipedia*. Online: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Memorialism>.
- Menn, Jonathan. 2009-2016. *Biblical Theology*. Online: <http://www.eclea.net/courses.html#theology>.
- Miller, Darrow. 2001. *Discipling Nations*, 2nd ed. Seattle: YWAM Publishing. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=1576582485>.
- _____. 2002. *LifeWork: Developing a Biblical Theology of Vocation*. Phoenix: Disciple Nations Alliance. Online: <http://www.disciplenations.org/media/LifeWork-Biblical-Theology-of-Vocation.pdf>.
- Minatrea, Milfred. 2004. *Shaped By God's Heart*. San Francisco: Jossey-Bass. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=1118429419>.
- Mosaic. 2016. “Discipleship Guide & Toolkit.” Online: <http://thisismosaic.org/wp-content/uploads/2016/08/Discipleship-Guide.pdf>.
- Moyise, Steve. 2010. *Jesus and Scripture*. Grand Rapids: Baker Academic. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=1441237496>.
- Navigators. 2004. “The Word Hand.” Online: <https://www.navigators.org/Tools/Discipleship%20Resources/Tools/The%20Word%20Hand>.
- _____. 2006. “The Wheel.” Online: <http://www.navigators.org/Tools/Discipleship%20Resources/Tools/The%20Wheel>.
- _____. 2011a. *Discipling by God's Design*. Online: http://www.disciplingfordevelopment.org/www_disciplingfordevelopment_org/media/Documents/Discipling-by-Gods-Design-Whole-Life-Discipling.pdf?ext=.pdf.
- _____. 2011b. *Responding Biblically to Poverty, Corruption, and Injustice*. Online: <http://www.respondingtopci.com/Resources/Documents/PCIBibleStudy4OnLine-6-10-11>.
- _____. 2016a. “Design for Discipleship.” Online: <http://www.navigatorchurchministries.org/Resources/Bible-Studies/PageItems/Design-for-Discipleship-Series>.
- _____. 2016b. “Resources.” Online: <http://www.respondingtopci.com/Resources>.
- _____. 2016c. “Tools.” Online: <http://www.navigators.org/tools>.
- Ngundu, Onesimus. 2006. “Revelation.” In *Africa Bible Commentary*, ed. Tokunboh Adeyemo, 1543-79. Nairobi: WordAlive. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=031087128X>.
- Ogden, Greg. 1998. *Discipleship Essentials*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity. Preview online: <https://www.google.com/search?tbo=p&tbm=bks&q=isbn:0830811699>.
- _____. 2007. “Making Disciples Jesus Way: A Few at a Time.” Online: <http://gregogden.com/PDFs/TransformingDiscipleshipSummary.pdf>.
- Ouedraogo, Adama. 2006. “Prophets and Apostles.” In *Africa Bible Commentary*, ed. Tokunboh Adeyemo, 1434. Nairobi, Kenya: WordAlive. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=031087128X>.
- “Paedobaptism—Covenant Infant Baptism.” 2013. Online: <https://www.monergism.com/topics/baptism/paedobaptism-covenant-infant-baptism>.
- Pipa, Joseph. 2003. “The Mode of Baptism.” In *The Case for Covenantal Infant Baptism*, ed. Greg Strawbridge, 112-26. Phillipsburg, NJ: P & R.
- Piper, John. 2003. *Desiring God*. Colorado Springs: Multnomah. Preview of another edition online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=1601423918>.

- _____. 2009. *Finally Alive*. Geanies House, Fearn, Ross-shire, Scotland: Christian Focus. Online: <http://www.desiringgod.org/books/finally-alive>.
- _____. 2010. *Let the Nations be Glad!* 3rd ed. Grand Rapids: Baker Academic. Online: <http://www.desiringgod.org/books/let-the-nations-be-glad>.
- _____. 2013. *Brothers, We Are Not Professionals*. Nashville: B & H. Online: <https://document.desiringgod.org/brothers-we-are-not-professionals-en.pdf?1439242057>.
- Putnam, Jim. 2010. *Real-Life Discipleship*. Colorado Springs: NavPress. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=1617472689>.
- Rapidly Advancing Disciples. 2011. *A Practical Implementation of Current Best Practices*. Online: [http://www.churchplantingmovements.com/images/stories/resources/Rapidly_Advancing_Disciples_\(RAD\)_Dec_2011.pdf](http://www.churchplantingmovements.com/images/stories/resources/Rapidly_Advancing_Disciples_(RAD)_Dec_2011.pdf).
- _____. 2014. *Learn. Teach. Do. (A Practical Old and New Testament Survey)*. Online: http://www.churchplantingmovements.com/images/stories/resources/Learn_Teach_Do_English_Booklet_A4_Final_April_2014.pdf.
- _____. 2016. *Basic Theology Booklet*. Online: http://www.churchplantingmovements.com/images/stories/resources/RAD_A4_Theology_Exercise_Booklet_May_2016.pdf.
- _____. 2016. *Healthy Church Planting Booklet*. Online: http://www.churchplantingmovements.com/images/stories/resources/Rapidly_Advancing_Disciples_8x11_Booklet_Sept_2016.pdf.
- Rees, Paul. 1964. "Introduction." In Robert Coleman, *The Master Plan of Evangelism*, 9-10. Old Tappan, NJ: Revell. Online: <http://campusministryunited.com/wp-content/uploads/2013/11/MasterPlanOfEvangelism.pdf>.
- Robinson, John A. T. 1976. *Redating the New Testament*. Philadelphia: Westminster. Online: <http://richardwaynegarganta.com/redating-testament.pdf>.
- Rock Church. Not dated. *Knowing God: New Believers' Study*. Online: <http://www.sdrock.com/files/docs/know-god/new-believer-study.pdf>.
- Ronsvalle, John, and Sylvia Ronsvalle. 2004. "Giving Research: The Potential of the Church." Online: <http://www.emptytomb.org/scg036Potential.php#Notes>.
- "The Sacraments." 2005. In *The Reformation Study Bible*, ed. R. C. Sproul, 1411. Orlando: Ligonier Ministries.
- Schillebeeckx, Edward. 1968. *God the Future of Man*. New York: Sheed and Ward. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=1472558367>.
- Schreiner, Thomas, and Shawn Wright, ed. 2006. *Believer's Baptism: Sign of the New Covenant in Christ*. Nashville: B & H. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=0805432493>.
- The Scots Confession. 1560. Online: <http://www.creeds.net/Scots/>.
- Serge. 2014. *The Gospel-Centered Life for Teens: Leader's Guide*. Online: http://www.wtsbooks.com/common/pdf_links/9781939946706-1-3.pdf.
- Stetzer, Ed. 2015. "Finding the Right Church Plant Model [6-part series]." *Christianity Today*. Online: <http://www.christianitytoday.com/edstetzer/2015/july/finding-right-church-plant-model-introduction-to-church-mod.html>.
- Setzer, Ed, and David Putman. 2006. *Breaking the Missional Code*. Nashville: Broadman & Holman. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=0805443592>.
- Shank, Nathan, and Kari Shank. 2014. *Four Fields of Kingdom Growth: Starting and Releasing Healthy Churches*. Online: http://www.churchplantingmovements.com/images/stories/pdf/4_Fields_Final_Oct_2014.pdf.

- The Shepherd of Hermas*. 1989. In *The Apostolic Fathers*, 2nd ed., edited and revised by Michael Holmes, translated by J. B. Lightfoot and J. R. Harmer, 194–290. Grand Rapids: Baker. Online (another edition): <http://www.ccel.org/ccel/lightfoot/fathers.ii.xiv.html>.
- Snyder, Howard. 1996. *Liberating the Church*. Eugene, OR: Wipf & Stock. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=1579100139>.
- “Social Justice & Outreach.” Not dated. *St. Paul’s on the Green*. Online: <http://www.stpaulsnorwalk.org/social-justice-outreach/>.
- Sproul, R. C. 2002. *Saved from What?* Wheaton, IL: Crossway. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=1433515911>.
- Stark, Rodney. 1998. “Live Longer, Healthier, & Better.” *Christian History* 57. Online: <https://www.christianhistoryinstitute.org/magazine/article/live-longer-healthier-and-better/>.
- Stott, John. 1986. *The Cross of Christ*. Downers Grove, IL: InterVarsity. Online: <https://korycapps.files.wordpress.com/2012/11/j-stott-cross-of-christ.pdf>.
- Strawbridge, Greg. 1998. “Covenantal Infant Baptism: An Outlined Defense.” Online: <http://www.wordmp3.com/baptism-outlined-defense>.
- Strawbridge, Greg, ed. 2003. *The Case for Covenantal Infant Baptism*. Phillipsburg, NJ: P & R.
- T4Tonline.org. 2017. “T4T Resources.” Online: <http://t4tonline.org/>.
- Theroux, Paul. 2003. *Dark Star Safari*. Boston: Houghton Mifflin. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=0618446877>.
- Travis, Stephen. 1982. *I Believe in the Second Coming of Jesus*. Grand Rapids, MI: Eerdmans. Preview of a later edition online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=1894667336>.
- Thirty-Nine Articles of Religion*. 2015. Online: http://anglicansonline.org/basics/thirty-nine_articles.html.
- “Tansubstantiation.” 2017. *Wikipedia*. Online: <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Transubstantiation>.
- Trinity Center for World Mission. 2014. *One to One Discipleship*. Online: <http://www.trinitycwm.org/wp-content/uploads/2013/09/one-to-one-discipleship.pdf>.
- Vanderstelt, Jeff. Not dated. *Gospel Fluency: The Key to Effective Disciplemaking*. Online: <http://my.vergenetwork.org/wp-content/uploads/2014/03/eBook-Gospel-Fluency-The-Key-to-Effective-Disciplemaking-Jeff-Vanderstelt.pdf>.
- Wakeley, J. B. 1858. *Lost Chapters Recovered from the Early History of American Methodism*. New York: Carlton & Porter. Online: <https://babel.hathitrust.org/cgi/pt?id=mdp.39015064392726;view=1up;seq=1>.
- Warren, Rick. 2002. *The Purpose Driven Life*. Grand Rapids: Zondervan. Preview online: <https://books.google.com/books?isbn=0310332931>.
- Welty, Greg. 1996. “A Critical Evaluation of Paedobaptism.” Online: <https://www.gracegems.org/C/baptism%20welty.htm>.
- West Highland. Not dated. *Now That You Believe*. Online: <http://www.westhighland.org/photos/custom/Student%20Ministries/Now%20that%20you%20believe%20-%20a%20basic%20discipleship%20series%20for%20the%20new%20Christian-2.pdf>.
- White, James. 2005–2006. “A Brief Rebuttal of Baptismal Regeneration.” Online: <http://vintage.aomin.org/bapreg.html>.
- Westminster Confession of Faith*. 1646. Online: http://www.reformed.org/documents/wcf_with_proofs/.
- “William Carey.” 2007. *Christian History & Biography*. Online: <http://www.wmcarey.edu/carey/electronic-books/ct/ct-wc.pdf>.
- World Harvest Mission. 2009. *The Gospel-Centered Life: Participant’s Guide*. Online: http://www.cityviewchurch.cc/wp-content/uploads/2016/08/mcintosh_gcl_participantguide-2-1.pdf.

Zodhiates, Spiros. 1993. *The Complete Word Study Dictionary: New Testament*, rev. ed. Chattanooga, TN: AMG.

LACOC



Jonathan Menn bedo i Appleton, WI, USA. En onongo BA i lok ma mako loc lobo ki i University me Wisconsin-Madison, ki woro, i mwaka 1974, ki keto en i dul pa Phi Beta Kappa. En laca onongo J.D. ki i gang kwan me cik me Cornell, magna cum laude, i mwaka 1977, ki keto en i kin dul ma ki lwongo ni Order of the Coif legal honor society. En otero mwaka 28 ma lubo kun tiyo macalo lupilida, ma calo lapilida ma mako lok ma mako dano, i Chicago ki laca macalo larem i Menn Law Firm i Appleton, WI. En odoko ngat ma layeyo ki lalub kor Yecu Kricito i mwaka 1982. Mar ma omede pi lok me dini ki tic me pwony oweko en opwonyo kwan me Master of Divinity i Trinity Evangelical Divinity School i Deerfield, IL. En onongo M.Div. ki bot TEDS, ma ki lwongo ni summa cum laude, i dwe me abic mwaka 2007. I kine mwaka 2007-2013 en onongo obedo ladit ma loyo lok kom pwony pa lutela dini i East Africa i ter dul me Equipping Pastors International. I kare ni Jonathan tye ladit ma loyo Equipping Church Leaders-East Africa (www.eclea.net). Jami ma en ocoyo ma mako pwony ma mako lok me Baibul tye i www.eclea.net. Jonathan ki twero lok kwede i: jonathanmenn@yahoo.com.

LAMED NGEC 1—TEKWARO ME DINI: KWAN ME NIANG I KOM KANICA

Lukwena ma Wegi [*Barnabas, Hermas, Clement of Rome, Polycarp, Papias, Ignatius*] (1st Century)—Coc ma ki poko poko-pe ki lok macon, matut, maleng ki ma ki ngeyo maber (37-39).³¹

Kit ma kanica tye kwede:

- Lukricitayo ma gikwo i "dul pa Lukricitayo"—aloka loka me kwo me lobo man ki deyo me kwo me labinaka tye ki goro (41).
- Kanica onongo kitero calo "dul pa jo maleng" ma Lubanga oyero me bedo mege, ki calo Israel me ada, ento wat ne ki Israel me tekwaro onongo pe ki ngeyo (227).
- Mic ma mako dano ma pud tye ki yom cwiny i kom (41).
- Medo woro pi opic pa kanica—Laneno kare mukene cung matek calo latela (41).

cakramen:

- *Batija*—Nywalo kwo manyen ki nongo kica pi bal ducu onyo (Hermas ki II Clement) ma okato anged keken (40).
- *Cam me otyeno pa Rwot*—Yoo me tito bot dano pi gum me kwo ma labinaka (40).

Dongo pa dul ma pe lubo cik (1st-4th Centuries)

Yub pa Jewish i kanica:

- *Lunajaret*—Guye i kom Lubanga ki nywale pa Yecu ma peya onyomme, ento gumoko tamgi me lubo cik matek (ento pe gupenyo man ki bot luye ma pe Lujudaya) (44).
- *Ebionites (Dul pa Lukiricitayo macon i Judaya)*—Okwero bedo lubanga ki nywal pa Yecu ma peya onyomme; gukwero bedo lakwena pa Paulo, dok gumoko ni Lukricitayo ducu myero kilirgi dok myero gulub cik (44).
- *Elkesaites (But dul pa Lukiricitayo macon i Judaya)*—Ki kwero nywalo latin ma peya onyomme; onongo gitamo ni Yecu obedo cwiny ma malo nyo lamalaika. Obedo ka timo jami ma pe rwate, gwoko nino me cabit ki lirre me woro, ento bene otimo tic me tango, kwan i kom lakalatwe, lwoko kom ki tye ki pwony ma ki kano. lubo cik (44-45).
- *Gnosticism (dul pa jo ma pe ye/Lurok)*—Gin ma onongo tye marac ki onongo kicweyo ki Lubanga matidi (Demiurge, Lubanga me cik macon); Kricito onongo obedo lakwena me cwiny ma pire tek ma omiyo ngec ma tye i mung ma weko jo mogo gitwero nongo larre. Ki tiyo ki kwer ma pat pat (wiro moo, nying me jokjok). Gnostics onongo gi maro bedo agonya onyo libertinism. Teko pa Gnostic pud nen i Roman Catholicism ma pat pat i kom yub me lega, tam pa Lubanga ma ki kano ma omyero ki lok kwede kun wok ki i kin dano (luleng, lumalaika, Maliam), poko dano i dul ma malo ki ma piny, ki keto cwiny i kom bedo agonya (45-49).

Montanism, Novatianism, Donatism (2nd-4th Centuries)

- *Montanism*—Dul ma ki lwongo ni ascetic reform movement; oketo cwinye i kom mic ma kelo miti. Montanus ki lureme onongo gineno ni gin lunebi me agikki, kun giketo cwinywa matek ni agikki piny dong cok. I yoo me tekwaro, gin gu keto cik ma mako kit ma opore (bedo labongo nyom onyo, nyom acel); kec; cik ma mako kit mabeco). Gu medo rwom me neko pi niyee ki gu kwero ngwec ki i aunauna (54).
- *Novatianism and Donatism*—Yub me loko dul ma rwate ki yub pa Montanus (kadi bed ni labongo lok pa lunebi). Gutemo pi bedo maleng i kanica, gukwero ni kanica tye ki teko me timo kica bot jo ma gu kwero niyegi i kare me aunauna pa Decius ki Diocletian, gu kwero laneno ma pe opore ki guketo cik ma mako kanica (227-28).

³¹ Ka pi ki nyutu mukene, pot karatac ni tye pa Louis Berkhof, *The History of Christian Doctrines* (Carlisle, PA: Banner of Truth, 1937 [reprinted 2002]).

Kwayo kica [*Justin Martyr* (d.165), *Tatian*, *Athenagoras*, *Theophilus of Antioch*] (2nd Century) ki **Lunyodo ma pe gicwako dini pa Lubanga** [*Irenaeus*, *Hippolytus*, *Tertullian*] (late 2nd-early 3rd Centuries)

Kit pa kanica:

- Kanica onongo ki ngeyo ni tye ki lwak pa Lubanga, Irael me ada, ki dul pa Lubanga ma rwomgi lamal. Gin guketo cwinywa i kom kit mabeco, mar maleng, ki dong bedo atera me deno can ki yomcwiny (59).
- Okwanyo ki i Cik Macon me keto cwiny i kom tam pa Kanica calo dul ma woko, kadi bed ni bene guwaco ni obedo dul me cwiny. Gin nyutu dul ma nen calo yoo me kica pa Lubanga, ki miyo larre cung i kom bedo i kanica ma nen; jo ma gupoko kin gi ki i kin dano ma woko ni bene gu kwero Kricito. Pi tyen lok me gicikke macon, tam me bedo ajwagi ma pat pat bene ki medo (68).

Cakramento:

- *Batija*
 - Batija onongo tye i wat macok loyo ki nywale manyen, dok onongo nyuto acakki me kwo manyen (59).
 - Lutela mogo macon gu pwonyo lok ma mako batija; Tertullian onongo tamo ni gamo kwer ni tero ki weko bal (248).
 - Onongo kitimo batija pa lutino matino, ento Tertullian okwero tim meno pien ni pe pore me keto lutino matino i te tic mapek me gicikke me batija. (248)
 - Batija ki lwoko i pii onongo kitimo, ento man onongo pe obedo yo acel keken, dok onongo pe kitero calo gin ma pire tek i batija (248).
- *Cam me otyeno*— I acaki onongo ki keto kacel ki cam ma ki camo; pi kare malac, ki keto nying (jami, gityer, pwoc) i cam me otyeno pa Rwot kikome; lacen lega me pwoc ocalo nen calo gin ma ki keto me bedo maleng, ki cam me otyeno ni ocalo bedo calo gin ma padi onyo bishop okelo (251-52).

Wego me tung kunyango (kare me aryo ki angwen)

Kit pa kanica:

- *Origen* gineno calo kacokke pa jo ma ye, ma woko ki iye pe tye larre mo; kadi bed kumeno, en opoko kin kanica kikome ki kanica ma ki ngeyo. En oniang ni luye ducu gubedo lulamdog, ento bene oloko i kom lulamdog ma pat pat ma tye ki twero ma pat pat. Clement oloko i kom kwo pa Lukricitayo ma piny (ma jenge i kom lworo ki gen) ki ma malo (ma jenge i kom mar ma pe ki roc) (75).
- *Cyprian*—Lapwony pa Tertullian, okelo pwony pa kanica ma ki lwongo ni episcopal Church: Bishops gubedo lulub kor lukwena kikome, ki gubedo guti me kanica. Gi yubu dul pa lulamdog me ada pi tic gi me jalle ken. Bishop weng tye ki rom.
 - Laneno aye moko anga ma tye i kanica ki anga ma ki twero dwoko cen i kanica.
 - Lwak me ada gubi bedo ki winy ki gubi bedo i kanica, pien woko ki iye pe tye yoo mo me nongo larre.
 - Kanica tye i wilobo ducu ki nen, ki ribbe kacel ki gin ma nen ki ma woko (228-29).

Cakramento:

- *Batija*
 - Batija obedo acaki me kwo manyen i kanica ki tye iye weko bal. *Clement* omoko ni Eukaristia miyo bedo i kwo ma labenaka, pien ki iye ngat ma tye ka nywako lok oduyo i bedo kacel ki Kricito ki Cwiny; Origen oloko i kom yub me lega calo lanyut pa teko pa Lubanga, ento bene owaco ni ginyuto tic me kica pa HS (75).
 - Laneno me Roma owaco ni batija ma lujemo gimioyo twero bedo ni tye kakare; Cyprian okwero lok man. Tam macon-ni oloyo, dok odoko cik ma kiketo ni pe myero kibatija jo ma gunongo batija ma lubbe ki cik me Trinita (248).
- *Cam me otyeno pa Rwot*—Kit ma ki neno kwede cam me otyeno pa Rwot (Origen, Eusebius, Basil, Gregory me Nazianzus) ki loko ki pwony ni kom ki remo pa Kricito onongo ki rubu ki mugati ki vino ma tye i kwer (*Cyril*, *Gregory of Nyssa*, *John Chrysostom*, *John of Damascus*) (252).

Augustine (354-430)

Kit pa kanica:

- Kanica obedo dul ma pe nen pa jo ma kiyero; man aye ribbe kikome.
- I kare acel, man tye i kin kanica pa katoli, ma nen, pien kunu keken aye cwiny maleng tiyo ki mar me ada bedo iye.
- *Per Cyprian*, twero pa lukwena gi mede ki lubo rwom pa laneno, ki woko ki iye pe tye larre mo.
- Kanica tye, kadi wa kombedi, Ker me polo. "Boma pa Lubanga" onongopol kare ki tamo ni obedo kanica ma ki ngeyo, ki "boma pa dano" calo gamente.
- Ngat mo keken ma pe ki kanica [ma nen] macalo minne pe tye ki Lubanga macalo Wonne (229-31).

Cakramento:

- Pe obedo lanyut keken, ento gi bino kacel ki teko pa Lubanga (229).
- Gin aye lanyut ma nen ki jami ma kelo kica ma pe nen. En kare ki kare owaco ni yub me lega ni jenge i

kom niye pa ngat ma tye ka nongo ne (243).

- *Batija*
 - Lubanga weko bal i batija; batija kwanyo bal macon ma calo bal, ento pe kwanyo calo balo kom (229, 249).
 - Niye ki ngut obedo gin ma mite pi batija pa dano madongo (248).
 - Batija ki tiimo labongo tic mo keken. lutino (ma en aye, tiyo maber pi kit ma ki miiyo kwede, labongo paro kit pa ajwaka onyo niyee pa ngat ma tye ka nongo ne); niye pa kanica, ma ki nyutu ki lucat wil, ki twero gamo calo pa latin (248).
 - Batija keto i cwiny latin kit ma pe twero rweny ma tye pi twero pa Kricito ki kanica (248).
 - Lutino ma peya gunongo batija ma gito girweny woko (248).
- *Cam me otyeno pa Rwot*
 - Cam me otyeno pa Rwot miyo yweyo me cwiny bot dano (229).
 - En opoko kin lanyut ki gin ma ki nyutu, ki en owaco ni gin ma tye i mugati ki vino ni pe gi loko, kadi bed ni en oloko i kom kwer ni, i yoo mo, kom pa Kricito (252).
 - En oketo cwinye i kom yub me poyo wic, ki omoko ni jo maraco pe gi camo kom (252).

Katolika me Roma

Papalism:

- Laneno me Rome onongo tye ki twero i kom bishop mukene ma laloc me Byzantine Justinian i mwaka 533; rwom me "Bishop me wilobo" ki jolo ki Boniface III i 607.
- *Lukiko pa Ludito* (1544)— Kanica obedo "dul pa jo ma lugen ma gukwo nio wa i kare ni i lobo, ki wic acel ma pe nen, Kricito, ki wic acel ma nen, ngat ma lubo kor Petero, ma tye i kom loc pa Roman."
- *Lukiko me Vatican* (1870)— Peko pa Laneno ka Laneno tye ka lok *twer* (232-34, 240).

Kit pa kanica:

- Kanica ma calo *Ker pa Lubanga i lobo*, okelo: (1) Dog Tic pa Lukwena ki tic pa Lukricitayo weny omyero obed i kit me tic ma kimiyo bot kanica-gin mo keken ma pe bino i te loc pa kanica obedo me dini keken; kwero jami ma mako lok me dini obedo tic ma pire tek me woro Lubanga (ma calo, bedo i dini ma calo gin maber); (2) Mot me larre bino ki i yub ma woko pa kanica; (3) Ma calo ker ma woko, kanica onongo myero onyut ki gwoke kene i kom ker mukene me lobo, ma okelo rweny pa kanica (232-33).
- *Keto cwiny i kom tam pa Jo Roma i kom kanica*: (1) Kanica ni nen, ki en aye medo rwom me kwo pa dano; (2) Lutela dini (kanica ma pwonyo) gipoke ki laity (kanica ma winyo lok) ma gi jenge i kom macon ki ginongo kit me deyo pa kanica keken; (3) Kanica ni ki yubu calo kom ki cuny-dano ma ki batija keken aye gi tye i kanica, ento jo mogo ma ki batija (jo ma tye ka kwano batija) pe, ki dano romo poto woko; (4) Kricito poko kica ne ma opong i kanica keken, ki i kin lutela dini keken- pi meno, gin ma nen bino ma peya gin ma pe nen; (5) Kanica en aye dul ma ki lwongo ni larre, ki en tiyo me nyayo lok, kelo lonyo ki yub me lega, ki doro jo muye ki cik me kanica (232-36).

Cakramento:

- *Peter Lombard* mukwongo ki keto nying 7 me kanica pa Roman Catholic (ma peya man, onongo ki waco ni wel gi tye 5-30); *Lukiko me Florence* (1439) oye ni: (1) batija; (2) keto cing i wic; (3) kit me cam me otyeno; (4) timo bal; (5) cik maleng; (6) nyom; (7) tic matek (243).
- Tam ma onongo tye i kare me Middle Ages (Bonaventura ki Duns Scotus) onongo tye ni sakrament pe tye ki, ento nyutu kica keken, kadi bed ni Lubanga ocikke me lubo tic ki sakrament ki tic me kicane i cwiny jo ma tye ka nongo-ne (243).
- *Aquinas ocung pi neno pa ex opere operato*, ma calo, gi tiyo maber pi kit ma gi tiyo kwede, labongo paro kit pa padi ni onyo niyee pa ngat ma tye ka nongo kony ni (243-44).
- *Lukiko me Trent* owaco ni: (1) Cakramento mitte pi larre; (2) Gi tiyo labongo tic; (3) ajwaka myero obed ki miti me tic kwede ki cwinye ducu, ki miti me timo gin ma kanica timo (ento twero bedo i bal ma twero neko dano); (4) Batija, moko tam ki cik maleng weko cwiny dano bedo yom ki pi meno pe ki dwoko cen; (5) ajwagi keken aye gitwero tic kwede (243-44).
- *Batija*
 - Lupwonye i acaki gu nywako tam pa Augustine ni batija pa dano madongo mito niye, ento mot mot gucako neno ni yub me Cakramento maber *ex opere operato* (249).
 - Kanica pa Roman Catholic ogamo batija calo yub me dwoko rwom me kwo pa dano piny ki donyo i kanica.
 - Kica ma kimiyo *ex opere operato* tye iye: (1) *Kit ma dano pe twero rweny kwede* ma kelo ngat acel i te loc pa kanica; (2) Laro ki i bal me bal macon, ki i balo bal (kadi bed ni miti me buto pud tye), ki ki i pwod ma labenaka ki pwod me kare manok (labongo adwogi me bal); (3) Lok me cwiny manyen ki keto iye kica ma lonyo ki kit mabeco ma pe nen ma calo niye, gen ki mar; (4) Medo i kin jo maleng ki i kanica ma nen pa jo ma ye (249).
 - Pien pire tek, batija myero kitim cutcut kit ma twere kwede, bot jo ma pe gingeyo nyo kadi wa jo ma pe gubedo Lukricitayo ka mitte (249).
- *Cam me otyeno pa Rwot*

- *Paschasius Radbert* (818) okati ki pwony me loko kom, ni jami ma tye i cam me otyeno pa Rwot gi loko gi doko kom ki remo pa Kricito inge miyo gi bedo maleng, gin ma bwolo tam pa dano.
- Man onongo tye ki lok mapol, ento kimoko i cik me Fourth Lateran Council i 1215 (252-53).

Lok me aloka loka

Lutela ma gi loko tam gi. Cakramento:

- Dano weng gu tamo ni kica ma kimiyo i yub me kwer obedo kica me timo kica; yub me kwer obedo lanyut ki lanyut ma ki keto i kom lok ma pe nyutu kit kica mo ma pe ki miyo ki lok ki ma pe ki rwom mo keken mapat ki en; tic ki nyig me kwer ni cung i kom niyee pa ngat ma tye ka nongo ne ki dong kwako kica me laro dano. Gin ducu gukwero tam pa Katoli me Roma ni Cam me Otyeno pa Rwot obedo gityer (245-47).
- *Luther* lacer kimoko ni ticgi maber cung i kom yubgi me Lubanga, ento pe i kom niye pa ngat ma tye ka nongone; teko pa Lubanga tye i yub me lega ma calo *visible Word*, ki kit meno en aye gin ma kelo kica pa lubanga.
- *Calvin* onongo gimoko ni yub me lega obedo lanyut ki lanyut me cikke pa Lubanga, ki me aryo obedo tic me tito bal.
- *Zwingli* gineno yub me kwer calo lanyut me niyee ki me aryo calo yoo me jingo niye; gin obedo jami me poyo wic pi tic keken.

Kit kanica pa Luthur:

- *Kit a kanica:*
 - Okwero kanica ma pe twero timo bal, yub me kwer ma tiyo calo tango, ki tic pa ajwagima pat, ki odwoko "tic pa ajwagi pa jo muye ducu."
 - Ki keto cwiny i kom jami ma pe nen ki ma nen i kanica-kanica ma *pe nen* ni okwero ni gin ma pire tek i kanica obedo dul dano ma woko ma tye ki wic ma nen; kanica ma *nen* ni ki ngeyo, pi cik pa bishop, ento pi tic maleng pa lok ki yub me kwer. Kanica ma woko kare weny obi bedo ki lutim aranyi mogo (236-37).
- *Cakramento:*
 - *Batija*—*Luther* mukwongo oweko adwogi ne cung i kom niyee, ento lacer ki keto i kom gin ma ki lwongo ni ex opere operato ni en kelo niyee i kom lutino. Lutheran gu gwoko pol pa dul pa Roman Catholic.
 - *Cam me otyeno pa Rwot*—*Luther* ma lubu pwony me ribbe-mugati ki vino pe obedo gin ma ki miyo, ento kom ki remo pa Kricito kikome tye "i ki i te" jami ma tye (245-46, 249-50, 254).

Kit me Batija

- *Kit pa kanica:*
 - Ki kwero rwom me kanica me gicikke macon ki kanica me gicikke manyen.
 - Ki keto tek i kom kanica pa jo muye keken (ma pe obi medo iye lutino ma pe gi ye dini).
 - Oketo cwiny i kom kanica ma pe nen; ki omoko i kom poko kin kanica ki gamente (237).
- *Cakramento:*
 - Ki gwoko me *Zwingli's* nen ni yub me kwer ni obedo lanyut ki lanyut keken, ento pe lanyut; gi miyo lanyut ma nen pa gum ma kimiyo bot jo ma ye, ento gi timo man calo tic me tito bal- gi tito lok pi kica gi kengi.
 - *Batija*— Ki kwero twero pa batija pa latin matidi. Batija me ada myero ocakke ki tito niyee ki cwinyi ducu (250).
 - *Cam me otyeno pa Rwot*— Obedo gin me poyo wic ki me poyo wic keken; ogamo tam pa Zwingli ni bedo tye pa Kricito obedo gin ma ki nyutu keken (254-56).

Aloka loka

- *Kit pa kanica:*
 - Ma rom ki neno pa Lutheran, ento pe gineno cik ma woko ki opic pa kanica ma calo yoo me ribbe ma calo pa Lutheran.
 - Dano mogo gu tamo ni twero me larre okato kanica ma nen; cwiny maleng pe ki twero me tic ki "kit me kica ma rwate" me laro dano.
 - Lanyut me ada pa kanica tye tic ki lok adaa, yub me lega, ki tic ki cik me kanica (237-38).
- *Cakramento:*
 - *Batija*
 - Batija onongo kiketo pi jo ma giye; pi meno, pe tiyo pire kene, ento jingo niye.
 - Lutino omyero ki batija gi malube ki gicikke; lutino gudoko litino me gicikke dok gubedo ki twero me nongo mot ducu ma tye iye.
 - Dano mogo gu tamo ni batija miyo tam ni lutino pa lunyodo ma gi ye ni gi dongo nio ka gu miyo caden mukene; jo mukene gu tamo ni batija obedo yoo me kica ma twero tic pi kare malac inge miyo ne, lanyut me niye i anyim; jo mukene onongo gitamo ni pe obedo gin mo makato lanyut me gicikke ma woko (250-51).
 - *Cam me otyeno pa Rwot:*
 - Kricito tye i yo me cwiny i kin jami ma tye i lobo (kit pa Kricito ma ki keto deyo i kome obedo

guti me ber pa cwiny nyo tic maber; tic man ki keto i kin Cwiny Maleng bot jo ma giye ma ginongo jami ma tye i lobo; kom pa Kricito tye pi tic man).

- Camo kom Kricito obedo me cwiny keken, pi niye, jo ma pe giye pe gitye ki dul mo iye (255).

Pwony pa Protanti i kom kica

- *Kit pa kanica*
 - Ki temo kwero ni kanica obedo dul pa jo maleng ma pe nen, ki gineno ni obedo dul ma nen.
 - Dano mogo gu miyo twero me pwod bot miri, kun gi gwoko pi kanica twero me tito kwena maber ki miyo tam bot lumemba ne (238-39).
- *Cakramento:*
 - *Batija*– Ki kwero ni batija obedo lanyut me kica pa Lubanga; obedo tic pa dano keken (251).
 - *Cam me otyeno pa Rwot*– Omoko tam pa Zwinglian ni cam me otyeno pa Rwot obedo me poyo wic keken, tic me tic, yoo me dongo kit mabeco (256).

Inge aloka loka—Pe tye alokaloka mo madit ma otimme i kom pwony me kanica onyo cakramento.

LAMED NGEC 2—JAMI MA MITE ME DOKO LUPWONNYE KI GIN AKWANA

1. Jami me pwonyo pwony. Tye buk mapol me pwonyo dano, gin akwana, ki jami mukene ma ki nongo i yamo (*internet*), ma ki twero wilo onyo labongo culu.

- **The Navigators** tye dul pa kanica ma tiyo tic me tucu jiri ki pwonyo dano. Tye ki jami mapol me pwonyo dano ma pe ki culu ma nonge i yamo (*internet*) (Navigators 2016c: "Tools"). Man tye iye "Ot ma ki gwoko iye buk me pwonyo dano" ma tye ki jami ma ki winyo ki ma ki coyo (<http://www.discipleshiplibrary.com/>) ki lok ma mako pwonye maber (me awila), buk ma tye ki buk 7 ma ki lwongo ni "Design for Discipleship" (Navigators 2016: "Design"). (Kama jami me pwony Navigators nongo iye tye kama ki coyo lok kom lucoc madit iye.)
- **Verge Network** keto tam i kom bedo lupwonnye ki tic me pwony. Tye ki gin acoya mapol, cinema, buk ma nonge i yamo me (*internet*), ki jami mukene ma pe ki culu pire (<http://www.vergenetwork.org/>). Coyo pi bedo i MyVerge tye me nono ki miyo ngat moni twero kwanyo jami ma ki gwoko iye jami ma mako pwony ki jami pwony pa lupwonnye.
- **Discipleship.org** obedo dul pa coo ki mon ma gumoko tam gi me bedo lupwonnye pa Yecu ki loko dano me doko lupwonnye pa Yecu. En miyo kare me kwanyo buk ma ki coyo i cim ma mako lok me tucu jiri ki pwonyo dano ki jami mukene ma tye i pot karatac ne ma ki lwongo ni "Resources" (<http://discipleship.org/>).
- **Exponential.org**, ma loko i kom dongo kanica ento bene loko i kom pwonyo dano, miyo kare me kwanyo buk ma mako dongo kanica ki pwonyo dano i pot karatac ne ma ki lwongo ni "Quick Links" (<https://exponential.org/>).
- **The Discipleship Ministry** miyo buke me pwony me nono ki pwony, kwano Baibul, pwony me kwena maber, ki jami mukene me kwan piri keni, bedo lupwonnye pa ngat acel acel, pwony me bulu, kwano Baibul matino ki i cukul, cukul me rwom ma malo, ki pwony me tucu jiri maber. (<http://www.biblestudycd.com/index.html>).
- **Jesus Walk Bible Study Series** tye ki kwan me Baibul ma romo 35 ma pe ki culu pire, medo ki pwony, karatac ma ki miyo bot jo ma tye ka nywako, ki lapeny me nyamo lok, buk me Baibul ki lok mukene me Baibul ma ki yubu me dongo dano me doko lupwonnye (<http://www.jesuswalk.com/>).
- **Global University** tye ki buk mapol ma pe ki culu pire, ma ki twero kwanyo ki i yamo me (*internet*), medo ki pwony ma ki lwongo ni "21st Century Discipleship," ki jami ma mako Baibul, kwena maber, tito kwena, woro, cako kanica manyen, mic me cwiny, ki mukene ki dii i kom "Nong Lubanga," "Kwo pa Lukricitayo," ki "Tic pa Lukwena pa Lukricitayo" (<http://www.globalreach.org/>).

2. Gin akwana me doko lupwonnye. Piny kany tye lok manok i kom pwony mogo ma pe ki culu pire ma tye ki pwony, kwan, ki lapeny me nyamo lok ma ki twero tic kwede macalo dul me pwonyo dano i gurup matidi. Nen ni pol pa pwony magi ma lubo ni romo bedo i kom mogo, ento pi weng, i kin jami ma kanica omyero opwony lwak-ke ma kiloko iye malo ni i dul **IV.D. The substance of discipleship**. Man tyen loke ni omyero ki tic ki jami mapol ma kit meno, onyo jami mukene ma ki yubu, wek Lukricitayo gubed lupwonnye i kabedo ducu ma kiloko iye malo ni. (Kabedo me me yamo pa munu kama jami akwana magi nongo iyeki coyo kany kama lok kom lucoc ki coyo iye.)

- **The Navigators** tye ki pwony aryo me nono i yamo me i (*nternet*): **"Discipling by God's Design"** (Navigators 2011a: *Discipling*)—Pwony man neno kit ma jo pa Lubanga gubedo lupwonnye i cik macon ki dong i kare pa Yecu ki gen me telo wa me bedo lupwonnye maber; ki **"Responding Biblically to Poverty, Corruption, and Injustice"** (Navigators 2011b: *Responding*)—Man obedo acel i kin pwony manok ma kwako pwony ma kwako peko ma pire tek ma rwate ki Lukricitayo mapol me Afrika (lucoc aryo gubedo jo me Africa). Kabedo me yamo pa munu pa Navigators tye ki jami ma konyo **"Responding Biblically to Poverty, Corruption, and Injustice"** gin akwana, medo ki kwan ki lapeny me nyamo lok ma mako jo me ot, lwak, mwolo, tek cwiny, bedo kacel maber, ki yotkom (Navigators 2016b: "Resources").
- **Equip Disciples** ki yubu me konyo tic ma ki yubu me dongo ki pwonyo lutela pa Lukricitayo ma gubi bedo ki kero me pwonyo jo mukene bene. Tye ka tic i East Africa ki Costa Rica. Tye ki pwony me pwonyo dano ma mit ma ki lwongo ni **"Theological Discipleship"** (Equip Disciples 2007-2010: *Theological*; Equip Disciples 2007-2008: *Worldview*). Gin akwana acel-lu tye i **Kiswahili** (Equip Disciples 2007-2009c, d: *Uanafunzi*) ki **Kinyarwanda** (Equip Disciples 2007-2009a, b: *Inyigisho*). Gin akwana ni tero dano i yub pa Lubanga, cako ki Lubanga ki cwec-ce ki giko ki ker me anyim. Gin akwana man loko i kom cik pa Lubanga pi kwo, Yecu macalo lagam, dwoko kuc, ngeyo dini goba,

dongo i yo me cwiny ki lweny me cwiny, wot i yo pa Lubanga i kin lwak, ki kica pa Lubanga ki gwokowa. Gin ma miyo gin akwana man bedo mit en tye ni ki yubu pi dano ma pe gubedo lukwan. Pi meno, dul acel acel tye ki cal ma goro ki cal ma yot me pwonyo. Jami ma ki coyo ni miyo yoo ma pat pat me pwonyo jami ma ki pwonyo, gin ma miite i dul acel acel, gin ma ki pwonyo, lok ma mako baibul, ki ginacoya ma miyo kony, ento tic me keto kwan me Baibul kacel ki weko bot lapwony acel acel.

- **Christ in Life Ministries** tye ki gin akwana mapol me pwonyo dano, medo ki ma piire tek **“Living a Transformed Life in Christ”** gin akwana, ma tye dul 4 ma kwako jami mapol i wot wa ki Kricito. bene tye ki gin akwana ma mako nyom (**“The Key to a Christ-Centered Marriage”**), **“Healing the Wounded Heart”** ma ki yubu me miyo gen me cang bot Lukricitayo ma awano ki miini gi niang matut i kom yoo pa Lubanga me cang, “Kwo calo dano me ada i Kricito” ma loko i kom peko ma coo gi kato ki iye macalo Lukricitayo, **“The Battle of the Mind”** ma loko i kom kit ma tamwa pire tek kwede ki lweny pa Catan i kom tamwa, ki **“Living From Christ in the Workplace”** ma loko i kom kit pa Lakricitayo i dog tic. Gin akwana magi ducu ki twero kwanyo gi kany: <http://www.christislifeministries.com/D0-DiscipleshipSeries.html>. Pwony me yub pa lupwonnye ma mako “Kwo ma oloko i Kricito,” nyom, ki “Kwo calo dano ma adaa i Kricito” bene tye kany: <http://www.christislifeministries.com/D4-Discipleship-studies.html>.
- **Discipleship.org** tye ki **“Discipleship Handbook”** ma kwako jami abicel ma pire tek i kwo me bedo lupwonnye: Yecu, miti, bedo i kin dano, Baibul, wot, ki medo (Harrington and Patrick 2014: *Discipleship*).
- **Josiah Mission School**, gang kwan me pwonyo tucu jiri me kwena maber i tung kumalo me Germany, tye ki gin akwana me pwonyo dano ma ki lwongo ni **“Discipleship in the End Times”** (Discipleship Course 2016: “The Lessons”) ma nyutu dul angwen me bedo lupwonnye: Dul me acel loko i kom kwena maber ma labenaka ki jami ma kinongo ki i larre me nongo ngec matut i kom ngo ma loko cwiny obedo ki kit ma en tiyo kwede. Man bene bikonyogi me tito kwena maber-ri bot jo mukene. Pwony me 2 konyo lupwonnye me dongo i yo me cwiny. Cakke ki pwony aryo i kom kit me pong ki cwiny maleng. Ki dong nyutu kit me kwano Baibul piri keni ki kit me bedo ki kwo me lega ma tye ki tyen lok. Pwony mukene-ni loko i kom jami mapat pat ma kwako kwo pa Lakricitayo ma oloyo lweny. Dul me 3 tye ka pwonyo cik ma kwako tito kwena ki yoo me poko Yecu i kin dano (tito kwena i kin lurem). Medo i kom meno, miyo pwony i kom kit me cako ki telo gurup matidi me tito kwena ki miyo kwano Baibul ki dano acel acel. Dul me 4 loko i kom niang matut i kom yoo me bedo lupwonnye. Yub me pwony man tye me miyo jami bot lumemba me cako yub me nyayo wel kun gicako gurup manyen me pwonyo dano wek gubed ki miti me telo dano i dul angwen me yoo me pwonyo dano.
- **Core Discipleship** tic me pwony ni jenge i kom kanica ma gi tye ka yubu “dul pa lupwonnye ma piire tek” pa dano 3-4 (Lupwonnye ma piire tek nd: “Dul me 3 ma pire tek”). Meg gi **“Core Discipleship Group Workbook”** (Core Discipleship 3003: *Core Discipleship*) miyo ngec ma mako dul ma pire tek, kwako rwom me kwo me cwiny, ki medo kwan i kom buk mapol me cik manyan. Tic pa Lukwena ma kimiyo ki ginacoya me poyo wic tye but yub me pwony man.
- **The Bridge** tye ma oloke, pwony, ki kwo pa lutuc jiri i kanica i Sacramento, California. Gu yubu gin ma **“Discipleship Training Manual”** (Bridge 2013: *Discipleship*) i dul angwen ki pwony abicel i dul acel acel: Dul me 1- Lubu Kricito (ma tye iye kwena maber, ngut ki niye, bedo i Lok, ki lega); Pwony me 2-maror Lubanga (ma tye iye kit pa Lubanga, winyo Yecu, loyo atematema, ki wot ki cwiny); Dul me 3-dongo kit me woro Lubanga (ma tye iye tic ki cawa, cente ki jami, ki timo kica); Dul me 4-Loko dano me doko lupwonnye (ma tye iye kec, mic me cwiny, tucu jiri me kwena maber, ki wel cente me doko lupwonnye). Pwony acel acel tye ki Lok me Cako Lok, Kwano Baibul, Jami mogo ma Myero Itim, ki Ginacoya ma myero imak i wii.
- **Ambassador Church** tye kanica ma ki lwongo ni Evangelical Free Church i Los Angeles, California ki tye ki miti madit me bedo lapwony, dul dano mapol, ki dongo. Tye ki **“Transformational Discipleship”** gin akwana (Ambassador Church 2010a, b, c: *Transformational*), ma obedo pwony me pwonyo lubo Yecu kun wok ki i kwena maber pa Jon.
- **“The Gospel-Centered Life”** obedo kwan ma tye ki pwony 9 ma ki yubu me konyi me niang kit ma kwena maber loko kwede jami weny ma kwako kwo, ma ki keto i dul adek: Kwena maber obedo ngo? (lok me kwena maber, nyutu ki timo, ki ye lok me kwena maber); Gin ango ma kwena maber-ri timo i kinwa? (cik ki kwena maber, loko cwiny, ki woro cal jogi); ki kwena maber tiyo nining kun wok ki botwa? (tic, timo kica, ki lweny). “Participant's Guide” tye i intanet (World Harvest Mission 2009: Gospel-Centered). Buk me kwan ki coc pa latela tye me wilo kany: <http://stores.newgrowthpress.com/the-gospel-centered-life/>. Kadi bed ni pe ki nyutu yoo pa latela, latela me lok i kin gurup matidi omyero obed ki kero me nyutu kama omyero ki med iye. Medo ikom meno, buk pa latela pi jami ma mako **“The Gospel-Centered Life for Teens”** tye nongo i yamo me (*internet*) (Serge 2014: *Gospel-Centered*).
- **“Fill-in-the-blank” discipleship books**: Tye gin akwana me pwony mukene mapol ma tye i intanet ma ki twero tic kwede i kwan pa ngat acel acel onyo gurup matidi. Pwony magi pol kare mito kwan manok ki tye ki “pongo-kabedo ma odong” onyo lapeny me kwan me gamo. Gin tye iye: **“Now That You Believe”** (West Highland n.d.: *Now That You Believe*); **“Discipleship Evangelism”** (Discipleship Evangelism n.d.: “Discipleship”); **“Knowing God: New Believers’ Study”** (Rock Church n.d.: *Knowing*); **“Bible Basics for the New Believer”** (Bearing Precious Seed Canada n.d.: *Bible*); **“Thirty Discipleship Exercises”** (Billy Graham 1998: *Thirty*); **“One to One Discipleship”** (Trinity Center 2014: *One to One*); **“Lifework Bible Study”** (Disciple Nations Alliance 2009: *Lifework*); **“21st Century Discipleship”** (Global 2008a [“Getting Started”], 2008b [“Facing Issues”], 2008c [“Making a Difference”]); **“Learn. Teach. Do”** (Rapidly Advancing Disciples 2014); and **“Basic Theology Booklet”** (Rapidly Advancing

Disciples 2016).